

Western Australia

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913

CONTENTS

	Preamble	2
1.	Short title and commencement	3
2.	Repeal	3
3.	Matters and things originated under repealed Acts to enure for the purposes of the compiled Act	3
Apr	pendix A — Acts and Parts of Act	
	Repealed	
App	oendix B — <i>Criminal Code</i>	
	Act 1913	
	D 11	
	Preamble	5
1.	Short title	5 5
1. 2.		-
	Short title	5
2.	Short title <i>The Criminal Code</i> established Construction of statutes, statutory rules, and	5 5
2. 3.	Short title <i>The Criminal Code</i> established Construction of statutes, statutory rules, and other instruments	5 5
2. 3.	Short title <i>The Criminal Code</i> established Construction of statutes, statutory rules, and other instruments Provisions of Code exclusive, with certain	5 5 5

Schedule — *The Criminal Code*

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02
Extract from www.slp.w	va.gov.au, see that website for further information

page i

Contents

Notes Compilation table Defined Terms Index

255

e ii Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

page ii

Western Australia

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913

An Act to enact a compilation of the *Criminal Code Act 1902*, with its amendments and portion of the *Secret Commissions Act 1905*, and for other related purposes.

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Preamble

Preamble

Whereas the Legislative Council and Legislative Assembly on 22 December 1911, directed the compilation with its amendments of the Criminal Code Act 1902; and a compilation of the said Act and the Acts amending the same was duly made in accordance with the Statutes Compilation Act (as amended): And whereas it is desirable to repeal the Acts so compiled: And whereas in order to carry out the purposes of the Criminal Code Amendment Act 1913, it is desirable to include in the compilation the further amendments authorised to be so included by that Act, and also the provisions of the Secret Commissions Act 1905 (except section 19 thereof), and to repeal the last-mentioned Act and the portions of the Criminal Code Amendment Act 1913, containing the said further amendments: And whereas the Acts and the parts of an Act which it is desirable to repeal are set out in the Appendix A; and the compiled Act set out in Appendix B is a true compilation of the Acts and parts of Acts so directed to be compiled or authorised to be included in the compilation as aforesaid, and it is desirable to give such compilation the force of law. Be it therefore enacted by the King's Most Excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Legislative Council and Legislative Assembly of Western Australia, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, as follows:

page 2 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 1

1. Short title and commencement

This Act may be cited as the *Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913*¹, and shall come into operation on 1 January 1914.

2. Repeal

The Acts and parts of an Act set out in Appendix "A" are hereby repealed, and the compiled Act set forth in Appendix "B" is hereby enacted under the title of the *Criminal Code Act 1913*.

3. Matters and things originated under repealed Acts to enure for the purposes of the compiled Act

- (1) All offices, appointments, regulations, rules, convictions, sentences, judgments, orders, registers, records, certificates, and instruments, and generally all acts of authority, which originated or were operative or subsisting under any enactment repealed by this Act and hereby re-enacted with or without modification, and which are subsisting or in force on or immediately prior to the commencement of the compiled Act shall, subject to that Act, enure for the purposes thereof as fully and effectually as if they had originated under the corresponding provisions of that Act, and accordingly shall, where necessary, be deemed to have so originated.
- (2) All offences committed against and all pending matters and proceedings commenced under any such enactment may be prosecuted, continued, and completed under and subject to the provisions of the compiled Act.

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Appendix A

Appendix A Acts and Parts of Act Repealed.

1 and 2 Edw. VII No. 14 — The Criminal Code Act 1902

2 Edw. VII No. 29 — The Criminal Code Amendment Act 1902

No. 13 of 1905 — The Secret Commissions Act 1905

No. 31 of 1906 — The Criminal Code Amendment Act 1906

No. 28 of 1911 — The Criminal Code Amendment Act 1911

No. 52 of 1911 — The Criminal Code Amendment Act 1911

Sections 2 to 29 (both inclusive) of Act No. 15 of 1913 — *The Criminal Code Amendment Act 1913*

page 4 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Appendix B

Appendix B

An Act to establish a Code of Criminal Law.

Preamble

Whereas it is desirable to declare and consolidate the Criminal Law: Be it enacted and declared by the King's Most Excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Legislative Council and Legislative Assembly of Western Australia, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, as follows:

1. Short title

This Act may be cited as the Criminal Code Act 1913¹.

2. The Criminal Code established

The provisions contained in the Code of Criminal Law set forth in the Schedule to this Act, and hereinafter called *the Code*, shall be the law of Western Australia with respect to the several matters therein dealt with.

The said Code may be cited as "The Criminal Code".

3. Construction of statutes, statutory rules, and other instruments

The following rules shall, unless the context otherwise indicates, apply with respect to the construction of statutes, statutory rules, local laws, by-laws, and other instruments, that is to say —

(1) When in any statute, statutory rule, local law, by-law, or other instrument, public or private, the term "felony" is used, or reference is made to an offence by the name of felony, it shall be taken that reference is intended to an

Appendix B

offence which is a crime under the provisions of the Code:

- (2) When in any statute, statutory rule, local law, by-law, or other instrument, public or private, the term "murder" is used, it shall be taken that reference is intended to include the crime that was called wilful murder under the Code as it was before the commencement of the *Criminal Law Amendment (Homicide) Act 2008*:
- (3) When in any statute, statutory rule, local law, by-law, or other instrument, public or private, the term "larceny" is used, it shall be taken that reference is intended to the crime of stealing:
- (4) When in any statute, statutory rule, local law, by-law, or other instrument, public or private, reference is made to any offence by any specific name, it shall be taken that reference is intended to the offence which, under the provisions of the Code, is constituted by the act or omission that would heretofore have constituted the offence referred to:
- (5) When in any statute, statutory rule, local law, by-law, or other instrument, public or private, reference is made to any of the statutory provisions hereby repealed, it shall be taken that reference is intended to the corresponding provisions or substituted provisions of the Code.

[Section 3 amended by No. 14 of 1996 s. 4; No. 57 of 1997 s. 45; No. 29 of 2008 s. 27.]

4. Provisions of Code exclusive, with certain exceptions

No person shall be liable to be tried or punished in Western Australia as for an offence, except under the express provisions of the Code, or some other statute law of Western Australia, or under the express provisions of some statute of the Commonwealth of Australia, or of the United Kingdom which is expressly applied to Western Australia, or which is in force in all parts of His Majesty's dominions not expressly excepted

page 6 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

from its operation, or which authorises the trial and punishment in Western Australia of offenders who have, at places not in Western Australia, committed offences against the laws of the Commonwealth of Australia or of the United Kingdom.

[Section 4 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 58.]

5. Civil remedies and saving

When, by the Code, any act is declared to be lawful, no action can be brought in respect thereof.

Except as aforesaid, the provisions of this Act shall not affect any right of action which any person would have had against another if this Act had not been passed; nor shall the omission from the Code of any penal provision in respect of any act or omission, which before the time of the coming into operation of the Code constituted an actionable wrong, affect any right of action in respect thereof.

[6. Deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 22.]

7. Contempt of court

Nothing in this Act or in the Code shall affect the authority of courts of record to punish a person summarily for the offence commonly known as "contempt of court"; but so that a person cannot be so punished, and also punished under the provisions of the Code for the same act or omission.

[8. Deleted by No. 13 of 1984 s. 9.]

Schedule

The Criminal Code

CONTENTS

Part I — Introductory

Interpretation: Application: General principles

Chapter I — Interpretation

1.	Terms used in this Code	25
2.	Offence, meaning of	32
3.	Indictable offences, general provisions as to	33
4.	Attempts to commit offences, meaning of	33
5.	Summary conviction penalty, meaning and effect	
	of	34
6.	Carnal knowledge, carnal connection, meanings of	36
	Chapter II — Parties to offence	
7.	Principal offenders	36
8.	Offences committed in prosecution of common	
	purpose	37
9.	Counselled offences, mode of execution	
	immaterial	38
10.	Accessory after the fact, meaning of	38
	Chapter IIA — Alternative offences	
10A.	Conviction of alternative offence, when possible	39
10B.	Alternative offence, meaning and effect of	39
10C.	Conviction of alternative offence, consequences of	40
10D.	Charge of offence, alternative convictions of	
	attempt etc.	40
10E.	Charge of attempt, alternative convictions on	40

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02
Extract from www.slp.wa.ge	ov.au, see that website for further information

10F.	Charge of conspiracy, alternative convictions on	41
10G.	Charge of procuring, alternative convictions on	41
10H.	Charge of attempting to procure, alternative	
	convictions on	42
10I.	Joined charges of receiving, verdicts on	42
	Chapter III — Application of criminal law	
11.	Effect of changes in law	43
12.	Territorial application of the criminal law	43
13.	Offences aided, counselled or procured by persons	
	out of Western Australia	44
14.	Offences procured in Western Australia to be	
	committed out of Western Australia	44
15.	Defence force not exempt from Code	45
17.	Former conviction or acquittal a defence	45
	Chapter V — Criminal responsibility	
22.	Ignorance of law, honest claim of right	45
23.	Intention and motive	46
23A.	Unwilled acts and omissions	46
23B.	Accident	46
24.	Mistake of fact	47
25.	Emergency	47
26.	Presumption of sanity	48
27.	Insanity	48
28.	Intoxication	48
29.	Immature age	49
30.	Judicial officers	49
31.	Lawful authority	49
32.	Duress	50
34.	Offences by partners and members of companies	
	with respect to partnership or corporate property	51
36.	Application of Chapter V	51
	Part II — Offences against public	
	order	
	Chapter VII — Sedition	
44.	Seditious intention, meaning of	52
45.	Innocent intentions	52
46.	Seditious enterprises, seditious words, etc.,	
	meanings of	53

pag	e 1	0
P~9	• •	۰.

47.

Version 14-e0-02

As at 17 Nov 2009

53

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Unlawful oaths to kill a person

48.	Other unlawful oaths to commit offences	54
49.	Compulsion, how far a defence	55
51.	Unlawful military activities	55
52.	Sedition	56
	Chapter VIII — Offences against the executive	
	and legislative power	
54.	Interference with Governor or Ministers	57
55.	Interference with the legislature	57
56.	Disturbing Parliament	58
57.	False evidence before Parliament	58
58.	Threatening witness before Parliament	58
59.	Witnesses refusing to attend or give evidence	
	before Parliament	59
60.	Member of Parliament receiving bribes	60
61.	Bribery of member of Parliament	60
	Chapter IX — Unlawful assemblies: Breaches	
	of the peace	
62.	Unlawful assembly, riot, riotously assembled,	
	meanings of	61
63.	Taking part in an unlawful assembly	61
64.	Unlawful assembly may be ordered to disperse	61
65.	Taking part in a riot	62
66.	Rioters may be ordered to disperse	62
67.	Rioters causing damage	63
68.	Being armed in a way that may cause fear	63
69.	Forcibly entering land	63
70.	Forcibly keeping possession of land	64
70A.	Trespass	64
70B.	Trespassers may be asked for name and address	65
71.	Fighting in public causing fear	66
72.	Challenge to fight a duel	66
73.	Prize fight	66
74.	Threatening violence	66
74A.	Disorderly behaviour in public	67
	Chapter X — Offences against political liberty	
75.	Interfering with political liberty	68
	Chapter XI — Racist harassment and	
	incitement to racial hatred	
76.	Terms used in this Chapter	68

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

77.	Conduct intended to incite racial animosity or	
	racist harassment	69
78.	Conduct likely to incite racial animosity or racist	
	harassment	69
79.	Possession of material for dissemination with	
	intent to incite racial animosity or racist	
	harassment	69
80.	Possession of material for dissemination if material	
	likely to incite racial animosity or racist	
	harassment	70
80A.	Conduct intended to racially harass	70
80B.	Conduct likely to racially harass	71
80C.	Possession of material for display with intent to	
	racially harass	71
80D.	Possession of material for display if material likely	
	to racially harass	72
80E.	Conduct and private conduct	72
80F.	Belief as to existence or membership of racial	
	group	73
80G.	Defences	73
80H.	Consent to prosecutions	74
80I.	Circumstances of racial aggravation, meaning of	74
80J.	Forfeiture of unlawful material	74
	Part III — Offences against the	
	administration of law and justice	
	•	
	and against public authority	
	Chapter XII — Disclosing official secrets	
81.	Disclosing official secrets	76
	Chapter XIII — Corruption and abuse of office	
82.	Bribery of public officer	77
83.	Corruption	77
84.	Application of s. 121 to judicial corruption not	
	affected	78
85.	Falsification of records by public officer	78
86.	Administering extra judicial oaths	78
87.	Impersonating a public officer	79
88.	Bargaining for public office	80

2 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

	Chapter XIV — Offences at elections	
93.	Terms used in this Chapter	80
94.	Application of this Chapter	81
95.	Liability for acts of others	81
96.	Bribery	81
97.	Undue influence	82
98.	Electoral material, printing and publication of	83
99.	False or defamatory statements or deceptive	
	material, publication of	84
100.	Postal voting, offences in connection with	85
101.	Polling place, offences at or near	85
102.	Voting offences	86
103.	Ballot paper and ballot box offences	87
104.	Secrecy offences	87
105.	Electoral officer, offences by	88
106.	False statements in connection with an election	88
107.	Evidentiary matters	89
	Chapter XVI — Offences relating to the	
	administration of justice	
120.	Judicial proceeding, meaning of	90
121.	Judicial corruption	90
122.	Official corruption not judicial but relating to	
	offences	91
123.	Corrupting or threatening jurors	91
124.	Perjury	92
125.	Penalty for perjury	93
127.	False evidence before a Royal Commission	93
128.	Threatening witness before Royal Commission etc.	93
129.	Fabricating evidence	94
130.	Corruption of witnesses	94
131.	Deceiving witnesses	95
132.	Destroying evidence	95
133.	Preventing witnesses from attending	95
133A.	False prosecution, commencing	96
134.	Conspiracy to bring false accusation	96
135.	Conspiring to defeat justice	96
136.	Compounding or concealing offences	97
138.	Advertising reward etc. for stolen property	97
139.	Justices acting when personally interested	98
141.	Bringing fictitious action on penal statute	98

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

142.	Inserting advertisement without authority of court	98
143.	Attempting to pervert course of justice	99
	Chapter XVII — Escapes: Rescues:	
	Obstructing officers of courts	
144.	Forcibly freeing certain offenders from custody	99
145.	Aiding a person to escape from lawful custody	99
146.	Escaping from lawful custody	100
147.	Permitting escape	100
148.	Aiding an escapee	100
149.	Rescuing, permitting escape of or concealing a	
	person subject to any law relating to mental	100
1.50	disorder	100
150.	Removing etc. property under lawful seizure	101
151.	Obstructing officers of courts of justice	101
	Chapter XX — Miscellaneous offences against	
	public authority	
169.	False statements on oath	102
170.	False information to officials etc.	102
171.	Creating false belief	103
172.	Obstructing public officers	104
173.	Refusal by public officer to perform duty	104
176.	Neglect to aid in arresting offenders	104
177.	Disobedience to statute law	104
178.	Disobedience to lawful order issued by statutory	105
	authority	105
	Part IV — Acts injurious to the	
	public in general	
	Chapter XXII — Offences against morality	
181.	Carnal knowledge of animal	106
186.	Occupier or owner allowing certain persons to be	
	on premises for unlawful carnal knowledge	106
187.	Facilitating sexual offences against children	
	outside Western Australia	107
190.	Being involved with prostitution	108
191.	Procuring person to be prostitute etc.	109
192.	Procuring person to have unlawful carnal	
	knowledge by threats, fraud or administering drugs	110
199.	Abortion	111
202.	Obscene acts in public	111

page	14

4 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

203.	Indecent acts in public	112
204.	Indecent act with intent to offend	113
204A.	Showing offensive material to children under 16	113
204B.	Using electronic communication to procure, or	
	expose to indecent matter, children under 16	115
205.	Ignorance of age no defence	118
206.	Supplying intoxicants to people likely to abuse	
	them	118
	Chapter XXIII — Misconduct relating to	
	corpses	
214.	Misconduct with regard to corpses	119
215.	Interfering with corpse to hinder inquiry	119
	Part V — Offences against the person	
	and relating to parental rights	
	and duties and against the	
	reputation of individuals	
	Chapter XXVI — Assaults and violence to the	
	person generally: Justification, excuse	
	and circumstances of aggravation	
221.	Circumstances of aggravation for offences in	
	this Part	121
222.	Assault, meaning of	121
223.	Assaults unlawful	122
224.	Execution of sentence	122
225.	Execution of process	122
226.	Execution of warrants	122
227.	Erroneous sentence or process or warrant	123
228.	Sentence or process or warrant without jurisdiction	123
229.	Arrest of wrong person	123
230.	Irregular process or warrant	124
231.	Force used in executing process or in arrest	124
233.	Preventing escape from arrest	125
235.	Preventing escape or rescue after arrest	125
238.	Suppression of riot	126
239.	Riot may be suppressed by justices and police	
	officers	126
240.		
2 4 0.	Suppression of riot by person acting under	

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

241.	Suppression of riot by person acting without order	
	in case of emergency	126
242.	Suppression of riot by military personnel	127
243.	Prevention of violence by mentally impaired	
	person	127
244.	Defence against home invasion	127
245.	Provocation, meaning of	129
246.	Defence of provocation	130
247.	Prevention of repetition of insult	130
248.	Self-defence	130
251.	Defence of movable property against trespassers	132
252.	Defence of movable property with claim of right	132
253.	Defence of movable property without claim of	
	right	132
254.	Defence of property against trespassers, removal of	
	disorderly persons	133
255.	Defence of possession of a place with claim of	
	right	133
256.	Exercise of right-of-way or easement	134
257.	Discipline of children	134
258.	Discipline on ship or aircraft	134
259.	Surgical and medical treatment	135
259A.	Inoculation procedures	135
260.	Excessive force	135
261.	Consent to death immaterial	136
	Chapter XXVII — Duties relating to the	
	preservation of human life	
262.	Duty to provide necessaries of life	136
263.	Duty of head of family	136
265.	Duty of persons doing dangerous acts	136
266.	Duty of persons in charge of dangerous things	137
267.	Duty to do certain acts	137
	Chapter XXVIII — Homicide: Suicide:	
	Concealment of birth	
268.	Killing of a human being unlawful	137
269.	When a child becomes a human being	137
270.	Kill, meaning of	138
271.	Death by acts done at childbirth	138
272.	Causing death by threats	138
273.	Acceleration of death	138

page	1	6
------	---	---

6 Version 14-e0-02 A Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

Contents

274.	When injury or death might be prevented by proper	
	precaution	138
275.	Injuries causing death in consequence of	
	subsequent treatment	139
277.	Unlawful homicide	139
279.	Murder	139
280.	Manslaughter	140
281.	Unlawful assault causing death	141
283.	Attempt to murder	141
284.	Culpable driving (other than of motor vehicle)	
	causing death or grievous bodily harm	141
288.	Aiding suicide	142
290.	Killing unborn child	143
291.	Concealing the birth of children	143
	Chapter XXIX — Offences endangering life or	
	health	
292.	Disabling in order to commit indictable offence	
	etc.	144
293.	Stupefying in order to commit indictable offence	144
294.	Acts intended to cause grievous bodily harm or	
	prevent arrest	144
294A.	Dangerous goods on aircraft	145
295.	Preventing escape from wreck	146
297.	Grievous bodily harm	146
301.	Wounding and similar acts	149
304.	Acts or omissions causing bodily harm or danger	150
305.	Setting dangerous things for people	151
305A.	Intoxication by deception	152
306.	Female genital mutilation	153
	Chapter XXX — Assaults	
313.	Common assaults	155
317.	Assaults occasioning bodily harm	155
317A.	Assaults with intent	156
318.	Serious assaults	157
318A.	Assaults on aircraft's crew	160
	Chapter XXXI — Sexual offences	
319.	-	160
319. 320.	Terms used in this Chapter Child under 13, sexual offences against	160
320. 321.	Child under 13, sexual offences against	103
321.	Child of or over 13 and under 16, sexual offences against	164
	agamot	104

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

321A.	Child under 16, persistent sexual conduct with	166
322.	Child of or over 16, sexual offences against by	
	person in authority etc.	168
323.	Indecent assault	169
324.	Aggravated indecent assault	169
325.	Sexual penetration without consent	170
326.	Aggravated sexual penetration without consent	170
327.	Sexual coercion	170
328.	Aggravated sexual coercion	170
329.	Relatives and the like, sexual offences by	171
330.	Incapable person, sexual offences against	173
331.	Ignorance of age no defence	174
331A.	Terms used in s. 331B to 331D	174
331B.	Sexual servitude	175
331C.	Conducting business involving sexual servitude	175
331D.	Deceptive recruiting for commercial sexual	
	services	175
	Chapter XXXIII — Offences against liberty	
332.	Kidnapping	177
333.	Deprivation of liberty	178
336.	Procuring apprehension or detention of persons not	
	suffering from mental illness or impairment	178
337.	Unlawful detention or custody of persons who are	
	mentally ill or impaired	178
	Chapter XXXIIIA — Threats	
338.	Threat, meaning of	179
338A.	Threats with intent to influence	179
338A. 338B.	Threats	1/9
338D.	Statements or acts creating false apprehension as to	100
5500.	the existence of threats or danger	180
	C	100
	Chapter XXXIIIB — Stalking	
338D.	Terms used in this Chapter	182
338E.	Stalking	183
	Chapter XXXIV — Offences relating to	
	parental rights and duties	
343.	Child stealing	184
343A.	Publication of report of child-stealing unlawful	
	unless approved	185
344.	Desertion of children under 16	186

B Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Contents

	Chapter XXXV — Criminal defamation	
345.	Criminal defamation	186
	Part VI — Offences relating to	
	property and contracts	
	Division I — Stealing and like offences	
	Chapter XXXVI — Stealing	
370.	Things capable of being stolen	188
371.	Steal, meaning of	189
371A.	Special case: motor vehicles	191
372.	Special cases	191
373.	Funds etc. held under direction	192
374.	Funds etc. received by agents for sale	192
375.	Money received for another	193
376.	Stealing by persons having an interest in the thing	
	stolen	193
378.	Penalty for stealing	193
	Chapter XXXVII — Offences analogous to	
	stealing	
379.	Concealing registers	196
380.	Concealing wills	196
381.	Concealing deeds	196
382.	Killing animals with intent to steal	197
383.	Severing with intent to steal	197
384.	Using registered brands with criminal intention	197
385.	Fraudulently dealing with minerals in mines	197
386.	Concealing royalty	197
387.	Removing guano without licence	198
388.	Bringing stolen goods into Western Australia	198
389.	Fraudulent disposition of mortgaged goods	198
390.	Fraudulent appropriation of electricity etc.	199
390A.	Unlawful use of conveyance	199
	Chapter XXXVIII — Robbery: Extortion by	
	threats	
391.	Term used in s. 392 and 393	200
392.	Robbery	201
393.	Assault with intent to rob	201
396.	Demanding property with threats with intent to	
	steal	202

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

397.	Demanding property with threats with intent to	
	extort or gain	203
398.	Attempts at extortion by threats	203
399.	Procuring execution of deeds etc. by threats	204
	Chapter XXXIX — Offences in or in respect of	
	buildings etc.	
400.	Terms used in this Chapter	205
401.	Burglary	207
407.	Persons found armed etc. with intent to	
	commit crime	209
	Chapter XL — Fraud	
409.	Fraud	210
	Chapter XLI — Receiving property stolen or	
	fraudulently obtained and like offences	
414.	Receiving stolen property etc.	211
415.	Receiving after change of ownership	212
416.	Taking reward for recovery of property obtained	
	by means of indictable offences	212
	Chapter XLII — Frauds by trustees and	
	officers of companies and corporations:	
	False accounting	
418.	False statement relating to companies	213
419.	Fraud by company directors etc. as to accounts	213
420.	False statements by officials of companies	214
421.	False statements by officials of companies with	
	intent to affect price of shares	215
422.	Defence	215
424.	Fraudulent falsification of records	216
	Chapter XLIII — Summary conviction for	
	stealing and like indictable offences	
426.	Summary conviction penalty for certain stealing	
	and like offences	216
427.	Summary conviction penalty for certain offences	
	of a fraudulent nature	218
	Chapter XLIV — Simple offences analogous to	
	stealing	
428.	Possessing stolen or unlawfully obtained property	218
429.	Unlawfully using another person's animal	219
436.	Unlawful fishing	219

 Version 14-e0-02
 Version 14-e0-02

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 As at 17 Nov 2009

Contents	;
----------	---

437.	Unlawfully taking fish etc.	219
	Chapter XLIVA — Unauthorised use of	
	computer systems	
440A.	Unlawful use of computers	220
	Division II — Injuries to property	
	Chapter XLV — Definitions	
441.	Unlawful acts	222
442.	Acts done with intent to defraud	222
443.	Wilfully destroy or damage, meaning of	222
	Chapter XLVI — Offences	
444.	Criminal damage	223
445.	Damaging property	223
446.	Costs of cleaning graffiti	224
449.	Casting away ships	224
451.	Obstructing and injuring railways	225
451A.	Endangering the safe use of an aircraft	225
451B.	Unlawfully interfering with aircraft	226
454.	Causing explosion likely to do serious injury to	
	property	226
455.	Attempting to cause explosion likely to do serious	
	injury to property	227
456.	Attempts to injure mines	227
457.	Interfering with marine signals	228
458.	Interfering with navigation works	228
459.	Communicating infectious diseases to animals	229
460.	Travelling with infected animals	229
461.	Removing boundary marks	229
462.	Obstructing railways	230
	Division III — Forgery and like offences: Personation	
470	Chapter XLIX — Forgery and uttering	220
473.	Forgery and uttering	230
474.	Preparation for forgery etc.	231
	Chapter L — False representations as to status	
488.	Procuring or claiming unauthorised status	231
	Chapter LIII — Personation	
510.	Personation in general	232
511.	Personation of owner of shares	233

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

512.	Falsely acknowledging deeds, recognizances etc.	233
513.	Personation of a person named in a certificate	233
514.	Lending certificate for personation	234
	Division IV — Offences connected with trade	
	and breach of contract, and corruption of	
	agents, trustees, and others	
	Chapter LIV — Fraudulent debtors	
527.	Fraudulent dealing by judgment debtors	234
	Chapter LV — Corruption of agents, trustees,	
	and others in whom confidence is reposed	
529.	Receipt or solicitation of secret commission by	
	an agent	235
530.	Gift or offer of secret commission to an agent	235
531.	Secret gifts to parent etc. of agent deemed gifts to	
	agent	236
532.	Giving to agent false or misleading receipt or	
	account	236
533.	Gift or receipt of secret commission in return for	
	advice given	237
534.	Offer or solicitation of secret commission in return	
	for advice given	237
535.	Secret commission to trustee in return for	
	substituted appointment	238
536.	Aiding etc. Chapter LV offences within or outside	
	Western Australia	238
537.	Liability of directors etc. acting without authority	239
538.	Penalty for Chapter LV offences	239
539.	Court may order withdrawal of trifling or	
	technical cases	239
540.	Protection of witness giving answers criminating	
	himself	240
541.	Stay of proceedings against such witness	240
542.	Custom of itself no defence	241
543.	Burden of proof that gift not secret commission	241
546.	Terms used in this Chapter	241
	Chapter LVI — Other offences	
547.	Concealment by officers of companies on	
	reduction of capital	244
548.	Falsification of books of companies	244

page	22
page	~~

As at 17 Nov 2009

2 Version 14-e0-02

	Contents
--	----------

549.	Mixing uncertified with certified articles	245
	Part VII — Preparation to commit	
	offences: Conspiracy: Accessories	
	after the fact	
	Chapter LVII — Attempts and preparation to	
	commit offences	
552.	Attempts to commit indictable offences	246
553.	Incitement to commit indictable offences	246
555A.	Attempts and incitement to commit simple	
	offences under this Code	247
556.	Attempts to procure commission of criminal acts	248
557.	Making or possession of explosives under	
	suspicious circumstances	248
	Chapter LVIIA — Offences to do with	
	preparing to commit offences	
557A.	Presumptions	249
557C.	Forfeiture	249
557D.	Possessing stupefying or overpowering drug or	
	thing	249
557E.	Possessing things to assist unlawful entry to places	250
557F.	Possessing things to assist unlawful use of	
	conveyances	250
557G.	Possessing things for applying graffiti	250
557H.	Possessing a disguise	250
557I.	Possessing bulletproof clothing	251
557J.	Declared drug traffickers, consorting by	252
557K.	Child sex offenders, offences by	252
	Chapter LVIII — Conspiracy	
558.	Conspiracy to commit indictable offence	255
560.	Conspiracy to commit simple offence	256
	Chapter LIX — Accessories after the fact and	
	property laundering	
562.	Accessories after the fact to indictable offence	257
563A.	Property laundering	257
563B.	Dealing with property used in connection with an	
	offence	258

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02
Extract from www.slp.wa	.gov.au, see that website for further information

Contents

Part VIII — Miscellaneous

Chapter LXXIV — Miscellaneous provisions

Forfeitures, escheats etc. abolished	263
Forfeiture etc. of property used to commit offences	
Saving of civil remedies	264
Incriminating answers and discovery	264
Review of law of homicide	264
Review of certain amendments to s. 297 and 318	265
Transitional provisions (Sch. 1)	265
Schedule 1 — Transitional provisions	
Terms used in this Schedule	266
Acts or omissions committed before	
commencement	266
Offenders serving life term at commencement	266
Notes	
	Forfeiture etc. of property used to commit offences Saving of civil remedies Incriminating answers and discovery Review of law of homicide Review of certain amendments to s. 297 and 318 Transitional provisions (Sch. 1) Schedule 1 — Transitional provisions Terms used in this Schedule Acts or omissions committed before commencement Offenders serving life term at commencement

Compilation table	268
Provisions that have not come into operation	279

Defined Terms

Index

Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code

Part I — Introductory

Interpretation: Application: General principles

Chapter I — Interpretation

1. Terms used in this Code

(1) In this Code, unless the context otherwise indicates —

The term *aircraft* includes any machine that can derive support in the atmosphere from the reactions of the air;

The term *assault* has the definition provided in section 222;

The term *Attorney General* includes where there is a vacancy in the office of Attorney General the person appointed by the Governor to be Minister for Justice;

The term *bodily harm* means any bodily injury which interferes with health or comfort;

The term *bribe* means any property or benefit of any kind, whether pecuniary or otherwise, sought, offered, promised, agreed upon, given or obtained for the person being or to be bribed or any other person, in respect of any act done or to be done, or any omission made or to be made, or any favour or disfavour shown or to be shown, in relation to the performance or discharge of the functions of any office or employment, or the affairs or business of a principal;

The term *child* means —

- (a) any boy or girl under the age of 18 years; and
- (b) in the absence of positive evidence as to age, any boy or girl apparently under the age of 18 years;

s. 1

The term *circumstances of racial aggravation* has the meaning given to it in section 80I;

The terms *clerk* and *servant* include any person employed for any purpose as or in the capacity of a clerk or servant, or as a collector of money, although temporarily only, or although employed also by other persons than the person alleged to be his employer, or although employed to pay as well as receive money, and any person employed as or in the capacity of a commission agent for the collection or disbursement of money, or in any similar capacity, although he has no authority from his employer to receive money or other property on his account;

The term *company* means an incorporated company;

The term *conveyance* means a vehicle, vessel or aircraft made, adapted, used, or intended to be used for the carriage of persons or goods;

The term *court of summary jurisdiction* means the Children's Court when constituted so as not to consist of or include a judge of that court, the Magistrates Court, or any other court or any person that another written law says is a court of summary jurisdiction;

The term *criminally responsible* means liable to punishment as for an offence; and the term *criminal responsibility* means liability to punishment as for an offence;

The term *damage*, in relation to animate property, includes injure;

The term *damage* in relation to a record means to deal with the record so that —

- (a) information recorded or stored upon the record is obliterated or rendered illegible or irrecoverable; or
- (b) it can not convey a meaning in a visible or recoverable form;

The term *destroy*, in relation to animate property, means kill;

page 26

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

The term *District Court* means The District Court of Western Australia established under the *District Court of Western Australia Act 1969*;

The term *dwelling* means any building, structure, tent, vehicle or vessel, or part of any building, structure, tent, vehicle or vessel, that is ordinarily used for human habitation, and it is immaterial that it is from time to time uninhabited;

The term *explosive substance* includes a gaseous substance in such a state of compression as to be capable of explosion;

The term *forge* in relation to a record means to make, alter or deal with the record so that the whole of it or a material part of it —

- (a) purports to be what in fact it is not;
- (b) purports to be made by a person who did not make it; or
- (c) purports to be made by authority of a person who did not give that authority;

The term *grievous bodily harm* means any bodily injury of such a nature as to endanger, or be likely to endanger life, or to cause, or be likely to cause, permanent injury to health;

The term *incites* includes solicits and endeavours to persuade;

The term *indictment* means a written charge of an indictable offence presented to the Supreme Court or District Court in order that the accused person be tried by that court;

The term *liable*, used alone, means liable on conviction upon indictment;

The term *member of the crew* in relation to an aircraft means a person having duties or functions on board the aircraft;

The term *mental illness* means an underlying pathological infirmity of the mind, whether of short or long duration and whether permanent or temporary, but does not include a condition that results from the reaction of a healthy mind to extraordinary stimuli;

s. 1

The term *mental impairment* means intellectual disability, mental illness, brain damage or senility;

The term *money* includes bank notes, bank drafts, cheques, and any other orders, warrants, authorities, or requests for the payment of money;

The term *motor vehicle* has the same meaning as it has in the *Road Traffic Act 1974*;

The term *night* or *night-time* means the interval between 9 p.m. and 6 a.m.;

The term *obtains* includes obtains possession and, in relation to land, includes occupies or acquires the capacity to occupy;

The term *person* and *owner* and other like terms, when used with reference to property, include corporations of all kinds, and any other associations of persons capable of owning property: They also, when so used, include Her Majesty;

The term *person employed in the Public Service* includes members of the defence force and police officers, and persons employed to execute any process of a court of justice, and persons employed by the Commissioner of Railways;

The term *possession* includes having under control in any manner whatever, whether for the use or benefit of the person of whom the term is used or of another person, and although another person has the actual possession or custody of the thing or property in question;

The term *property* includes real and personal property and everything, animate or inanimate, capable of being the subject of ownership;

The term *public officer* means any of the following —

- (a) a police officer;
- (aa) a Minister of the Crown;
- (ab) a Parliamentary Secretary appointed under section 44A of the *Constitution Acts Amendment Act 1899*;
- (ac) a member of either House of Parliament;

page 28 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (ad) a person exercising authority under a written law;
 - (b) a person authorised under a written law to execute or serve any process of a court or tribunal;
 - (c) a public service officer or employee within the meaning of the *Public Sector Management Act 1994*;
- (ca) a person who holds a permit to do high-level security work as defined in the *Court Security and Custodial Services Act 1999*;
- (cb) a person who holds a permit to do high-level security work as defined in the *Prisons Act 1981*;
- (d) a member, officer or employee of any authority, board, corporation, commission, local government, council of a local government, council or committee or similar body established under a written law;
- (e) any other person holding office under, or employed by, the State of Western Australia, whether for remuneration or not;

The term *public place* includes —

- (a) a place to which the public, or any section of the public, has or is permitted to have access, whether on payment or otherwise;
- (b) a privately owned place to which the public has access with the express or implied approval of, or without interference from, the owner, occupier or person who has the control or management of the place; and
- (c) a school, university or other place of education, other than a part of it to which neither students nor the public usually have access;

The term *railway* includes every kind of way on which vehicles are borne upon a rail or rails, whatever may be the means of propulsion;

The term *receives* includes obtains possession and, in relation to land, includes occupies or acquires the capacity to occupy;

s. 1

The term *record* means any thing or process —

- (a) upon or by which information is recorded or stored; or
- (b) by means of which a meaning can be conveyed by any means in a visible or recoverable form,

whether or not the use or assistance of some electronic, electrical, mechanical, chemical or other device or process is required to recover or convey the information or meaning;

The terms *registered brand* and *registered mark* mean respectively a brand or mark which is registered under the authority of the laws relating to brands;

The term *serious disease* means a disease of such a nature as to —

- (a) endanger, or be likely to endanger, life; or
- (b) cause, or be likely to cause, permanent injury to health;

The term *ship* includes every kind of vessel used in navigation not propelled by oars;

The term *summarily* has the meaning given by subsection (5);

The term *summary conviction* means conviction otherwise than on indictment;

The term *thing sent by post* includes any letter, newspaper, packet, parcel, or other thing, authorised by law to be transmitted by post, which has been posted or received at a post office for delivery or transmission by post, and which is in course of transmission by post, and any movable receptacle which contains any such thing, and which is in course of transmission by post;

The term *utter* in relation to a forged record means use or deal with the record knowing that the record is forged;

The term *valuable security* includes any document which is the property of any person, and which is evidence of the ownership of any property or of the right to recover or receive any property;

page 30 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

The term *vehicle* includes any thing made, adapted or intended to be propelled or drawn on wheels, tracks or rails by any means;

The term *vessel* includes a ship, a boat, and every other kind of vessel used in navigation.

- (2) For the purposes of this Code
 - (a) a flight of an aircraft shall be taken to commence
 - (i) at the time of the closing of the external door of the aircraft last to be closed before the aircraft first moves for the purpose of taking off from any place; or
 - (ii) if subparagraph (i) is not applicable, at the time at which the aircraft first moves for the purpose of taking off from any place;

and

- (b) a flight of an aircraft shall be taken to end
 - (i) at the time of the opening of the external door of the aircraft first to be opened after the aircraft comes to rest after its next landing after the commencement of the flight; or
 - (ii) if subparagraph (i) is not applicable, at the time at which the aircraft comes to rest after its next landing after the commencement of the flight,

or, if the aircraft is destroyed, or the flight is abandoned, before either subparagraph (i) or subparagraph (ii) becomes applicable, at the time at which the aircraft is destroyed or the flight is abandoned, as the case may be.

(3) Nothing in this Code empowering the detention in, or committal to, custody of any person (however the power may be expressed) shall be read as limiting the operation of section 4 of the *Bail Act 1982*.

- (4) In this Code, unless the context otherwise indicates
 - (a) a reference to causing or doing bodily harm to a person includes a reference to causing a person to have a disease which interferes with health or comfort;
 - (b) a reference to intending to cause or intending to do bodily harm to a person includes a reference to intending to cause a person to have a disease which interferes with health or comfort;
 - (c) a reference to causing or doing grievous bodily harm to a person includes a reference to causing a person to have a serious disease; and
 - (d) a reference to intending to cause or intending to do grievous bodily harm to a person includes a reference to intending to cause a person to have a serious disease.
- (5) In this Code, unless the context otherwise indicates, a reference to a charge being dealt with summarily is a reference to the charge being dealt with otherwise than on an indictment.
- (6) Nothing in this Code affects the operation of the *Children's Court of Western Australia Act 1988* and in particular the jurisdiction of the Children's Court to deal with indictable offences.

[Section 1 amended by No. 55 of 1953 s. 2; No. 53 of 1964 s. 2; No. 21 of 1972 s. 3; No. 38 of 1977 s. 3; No. 87 of 1982 s. 30; No. 119 of 1985 s. 4; No. 106 of 1987 s. 4; No. 70 of 1988 s. 4, 19(2) and 31; No. 101 of 1990 s. 4; No. 37 of 1991 s. 16; No. 14 of 1992 s. 4(1); No. 51 of 1992 s. 3; No. 32 of 1994 s. 10; No. 14 of 1996 s. 4; No. 34 of 1996 s. 4; No. 36 of 1996 s. 4; No. 69 of 1996 s. 6; No. 43 of 1999 s. 20; No. 47 of 1999 s. 10; No. 4 of 2004 s. 27; No. 59 of 2004 s. 80; No. 70 of 2004 s. 4; No. 80 of 2004 s. 4; No. 2 of 2008 s. 4.]

2. Offence, meaning of

An act or omission which renders the person doing the act or making the omission liable to punishment is called an offence.

page 32	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009		
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information				

3. Indictable offences, general provisions as to

- (1) This section applies to offences in this Code and in any other written law.
- (2) An indictable offence is triable only on indictment, unless this Code or another written law expressly provides otherwise.
- (3) A prosecution for an indictable offence, whether or not it may be tried summarily, may be commenced at any time, unless this Code or another written law expressly provides otherwise.
- [(4) deleted]
- (5) If a person is convicted by a court of summary jurisdiction of an indictable offence, the conviction is to be regarded as being a conviction of a simple offence only, unless the person is convicted of the offence by the Children's Court under section 19B(4) of the *Children's Court of Western Australia Act 1988* or another written law provides otherwise.
- (6) A person may be convicted and punished for an offence on indictment notwithstanding that the person might have been convicted of and punished for that offence summarily.

[Section 3 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 28; amended by No. 59 of 2004 s. 80; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(1); No. 84 of 2004 s. 28.]

4. Attempts to commit offences, meaning of

When a person, intending to commit an offence, begins to put his intention into execution by doing an act that is more than merely preparatory to the commission of the offence but does not fulfil his intention to such an extent as to commit the offence, he is said to attempt to commit the offence.

It is immaterial, except so far as regards punishment, whether the offender does all that is necessary on his part for completing the commission of the offence, or whether the complete fulfilment of his intention is prevented by circumstances

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

independent of his will, or whether he desists of his own motion from the further prosecution of his intention.

It is immaterial that by reason of circumstances not known to the offender, it is impossible in fact to commit the offence.

The same facts may constitute one offence and an attempt to commit another offence.

[Section 4 amended by No. 106 of 1987 s. 5.]

5. Summary conviction penalty, meaning and effect of

- (1) This section applies if
 - (a) a provision of this Code, or another written law, provides a summary conviction penalty for an indictable offence; and
 - (b) a person (the *accused*) is charged before a court of summary jurisdiction (the *court*) with committing the indictable offence in circumstances where the summary conviction penalty applies to the offence (the *charge*).
- (2) Despite section 3(2), the court is to try the charge summarily unless
 - (a) on an application made by the prosecutor or the accused before the accused pleads to the charge, the court decides under subsection (3) that the charge is to be tried on indictment; or
 - (b) this Code or another written law expressly provides to the contrary.
- (3) The court may decide the charge is to be tried on indictment if and only if it considers
 - (a) that the circumstances in which the offence was allegedly committed are so serious that, if the accused were convicted of the offence, the court would not be able to adequately punish the accused;

page 34 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (b) that the charge forms part of a course of conduct during which other offences were allegedly committed by the accused and the accused is to be tried on indictment for one or more of those other offences;
- (c) that a co-accused of the accused is to be tried on indictment;
- (d) that the charge forms part of a course of conduct during which other offences were allegedly committed by the accused and others and the accused or one of the others is to be tried on indictment for one or more of those other offences; or
- (e) that the interests of justice require that the charge be dealt with on indictment.
- (4) For the purposes of making a decision under subsection (3) the court
 - (a) may require the prosecutor to provide any information the court needs and may hear submissions from both the prosecutor and the accused; and
 - (b) may adjourn the proceedings.
- (5) If under subsection (3) the court decides that the charge is to be tried on indictment the court shall
 - (a) give reasons for the decision; and
 - (b) deal with the accused in accordance with section 41 of the *Criminal Procedure Act 2004*.
- (6) A decision cannot be made under subsection (3) after the accused has pleaded to the charge.
- (7) A decision made under subsection (3) is final and cannot be appealed.
- (8) If the court convicts the accused of the offence charged (whether after a plea of guilty or otherwise), the accused is liable to the summary conviction penalty provided for the offence, unless the court commits the accused for sentence.

As at 17	7 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 35
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information		u, see that website for further information	

- (9) If the court
 - (a) convicts the accused of the offence charged after a plea of guilty or otherwise; and
 - (b) considers that any sentence the court could impose on the accused for the offence would not be commensurate with the seriousness of the offence,

the court may commit the accused to a court of competent jurisdiction for sentence.

- (10) An accused who is committed for sentence under subsection (9) is liable to the penalty with which the offence is punishable on indictment.
- (11) For the purposes of this section and of any summary trial of the charge, the court must be constituted by a magistrate alone.

[Section 5 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 29; amended by No. 59 of 2004 s. 80; No. 84 of 2004 s. 28 and 82.]

6. Carnal knowledge, carnal connection, meanings of

When the term *carnal knowledge* or the term *carnal connection* is used in defining an offence, it is implied that the offence, so far as regards that element of it, is complete upon penetration.

Penetration includes penetration of the anus of a female or male person.

[Section 6 amended by No. 32 of 1989 s. 4.]

Chapter II — Parties to offence

7. Principal offenders

When an offence is committed, each of the following persons is deemed to have taken part in committing the offence and to be guilty of the offence, and may be charged with actually committing it, that is to say —

(a) Every person who actually does the act or makes the omission which constitutes the offence;

page 36	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information		n

- (b) Every person who does or omits to do any act for the purpose of enabling or aiding another person to commit the offence;
- (c) Every person who aids another person in committing the offence;
- (d) Any person who counsels or procures any other person to commit the offence.

In the fourth case he may be charged either with himself committing the offence or with counselling or procuring its commission.

A conviction of counselling or procuring the commission of an offence entails the same consequences in all respects as a conviction of committing the offence.

Any person who procures another to do or omit to do any act of such a nature that, if he had himself done the act or made the omission, the act or omission would have constituted an offence on his part, is guilty of an offence of the same kind, and is liable to the same punishment as if he had himself done the act or made the omission; and he may be charged with himself doing the act or making the omission.

8. Offences committed in prosecution of common purpose

- (1) When 2 or more persons form a common intention to prosecute an unlawful purpose in conjunction with one another, and in the prosecution of such purpose an offence is committed of such a nature that its commission was a probable consequence of the prosecution of such purpose, each of them is deemed to have committed the offence.
- (2) A person is not deemed under subsection (1) to have committed the offence if, before the commission of the offence, the person
 - (a) withdrew from the prosecution of the unlawful purpose;

- (b) by words or conduct, communicated the withdrawal to each other person with whom the common intention to prosecute the unlawful purpose was formed; and
- (c) having so withdrawn, took all reasonable steps to prevent the commission of the offence.

[Section 8 amended by No. 89 of 1986 s. 4.]

9. Counselled offences, mode of execution immaterial

When a person counsels another to commit an offence, and an offence is actually committed after such counsel by the person to whom it is given, it is immaterial whether the offence actually committed is the same as that counselled or a different one, or whether the offence is committed in the way counselled, or in a different way, provided in either case that the acts constituting the offence actually committed are a probable consequence of carrying out the counsel.

In either case the person who gave the counsel is deemed to have counselled the other person to commit the offence actually committed by him.

10. Accessory after the fact, meaning of

- (1) A person who, knowing that another person has committed an offence, receives or assists that other person in order to enable that other person to escape punishment is said to become an accessory after the fact to the offence.
- (2) A person does not become an accessory after the fact to an offence committed by the person's spouse by receiving or assisting that spouse.

[Section 10 inserted by No. 89 of 1986 s. 5.]

page 38

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Chapter IIA — Alternative offences

[Heading inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10A. Conviction of alternative offence, when possible

- (1) A person charged with an offence cannot be convicted by the court dealing with the charge of any other offence instead of that offence unless
 - (a) the accused is charged with the other offence as an alternative to that offence; or
 - (b) this Chapter provides otherwise.
- (2) This Chapter does not authorise the conviction of a person of an offence if the prosecution for the offence was not commenced within the time (if any) limited by law for commencing a prosecution for the offence.

[Section 10A inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10B. Alternative offence, meaning and effect of

- This section applies if a provision of this Code, or of another written law, that creates an offence (*offence A*) provides one or more alternative offences for offence A.
- (2) If a person is charged with an offence (*offence A*), whether or not on indictment, the person, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of any alternative offence that is provided for offence A.
- (3) This section does not prevent
 - (a) this Code, or another written law, from providing a simple offence as an alternative offence for an indictable offence; or
 - (b) a person charged in an indictment with an indictable offence from being found guilty by a jury, and convicted and punished by a superior court, for a simple offence that is an alternative offence for the indictable offence.

s. 10C

(4) This section does not limit the operation of the other sections in this Chapter.

[Section 10B inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10C. Conviction of alternative offence, consequences of

- (1) If a person is charged with an offence and, under this Code, is convicted by a court of some other offence, the person is liable to the penalty to which the person would be liable if the person had been charged before that court with the other offence.
- (2) If a person charged in an indictment with an indictable offence is convicted of a simple offence that is an alternative offence for the indictable offence, then, for the purposes of any appeal against the conviction, the person is to be taken to have been convicted of the simple offence on indictment.

[Section 10C inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10D. Charge of offence, alternative convictions of attempt etc.

If a person is charged with committing an offence (the *principal offence*), the person, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of —

- (a) attempting to commit;
- (b) inciting another person to commit; or
- (c) becoming an accessory after the fact to,

the principal offence or any alternative offence of which a person might be convicted instead of the principal offence.

[Section 10D inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10E. Charge of attempt, alternative convictions on

If a person is charged with attempting to commit an offence (the *principal offence*) other than an offence under section 283, the person, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of —

page 40 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (a) committing the principal offence; or
- (b) committing, or attempting to commit, any alternative offence of which any person charged with the principal offence might be convicted instead of the principal offence,

but the person shall not be liable to a punishment greater than the greatest punishment to which the person would have been liable if convicted of attempting to commit the principal offence.

[Section 10E inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10F. Charge of conspiracy, alternative convictions on

If a person is charged with conspiring to commit an offence (the *principal offence*), the person, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of —

- (a) committing the principal offence;
- (b) attempting to commit the principal offence; or
- (c) inciting another person to commit the principal offence,

but the person shall not be liable to a punishment greater than the greatest punishment to which the person would have been liable if convicted of conspiring to commit the principal offence. [Section 10F inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10G. Charge of procuring, alternative convictions on

- (1) If a person is charged with procuring the commission of an offence (the *principal offence*), the person, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of
 - (a) attempting to procure the commission of the principal offence; or
 - (b) procuring the commission of, or attempting to procure the commission of, any offence of which any person charged with the principal offence might be convicted instead of the principal offence.

As at 17	7 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 41
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information			

(2) If a person (the *accused*) is charged with procuring another person to do an act or make an omission of such a nature that if the accused had done the act or made the omission he or she would be guilty of an offence (the *principal offence*), the accused, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of procuring the other person to do any other act or make any other omission that is of such a nature that if the accused had done the act or made the omission he or she would be guilty of an offence of which any person charged with the principal offence might be convicted instead of the principal offence.

[Section 10G inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10H. Charge of attempting to procure, alternative convictions on

- (1) If a person is charged with attempting to procure the commission of an offence (the *principal offence*), the person, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of attempting to procure the commission of any other offence of which any person charged with the principal offence might be convicted instead of the principal offence.
- (2) If a person (the *accused*) is charged with attempting to procure another person to do an act or make an omission of such a nature that if the act or omission had occurred an offence (the *principal offence*) would have been committed, the accused, instead of being convicted as charged, may be convicted of attempting to procure the other person to do any other act or make any other omission that is of such a nature that if the act or omission had occurred an offence would have been committed of such a nature that any person charged with the principal offence might be convicted of it instead of the principal offence.

[Section 10H inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

10I. Joined charges of receiving, verdicts on

If 2 or more persons are charged jointly with an offence of which the receiving of any property is an element and the

page 42	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
	Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	n

evidence establishes that any one or more of them separately received any part or parts of the property under such circumstances as to constitute an offence, one or more of the accused persons may be convicted of the offence or offences so established by the evidence.

[Section 10I inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(2).]

Chapter III — Application of criminal law

11. Effect of changes in law

A person cannot be punished for doing or omitting to do an act, unless the act or omission constituted an offence under the law in force when it occurred, nor unless doing or omitting to do the act under the same circumstances would constitute an offence under the law in force at the time when he is charged with the offence.

[Section 11 amended by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26.]

12. Territorial application of the criminal law

- (1) An offence under this Code or any other law of Western Australia is committed if —
 - (a) all elements necessary to constitute the offence exist; and
 - (b) at least one of the acts, omissions, events, circumstances or states of affairs that make up those elements occurs in Western Australia.
- (2) Without limiting the general operation of subsection (1), that subsection applies even if the only thing that occurs in Western Australia is an event, circumstance or state of affairs caused by an act or omission that occurs outside Western Australia.
- (3) This section does not apply to an offence if —

- (a) the law under which the offence is created explicitly or by necessary implication makes the place of commission an element of the offence; or
- (b) the law under which the offence is created is a law of extraterritorial operation and explicitly or by necessary implication excludes the need for a territorial nexus between Western Australia and an element of the offence.

[Section 12 inserted by No. 36 of 1996 s. $5(1)^{3}$.]

13. Offences aided, counselled or procured by persons out of Western Australia

When an offence under this Code or any other law of Western Australia is committed, section 7 of this Code applies to a person even if all the acts or omissions of the person in —

- (a) enabling or aiding another person to commit the offence;
- (b) aiding another person in committing the offence; or
- (c) counselling or procuring another person to commit the offence,

occurred outside Western Australia.

[Section 13 inserted by No. 36 of 1996 s. $5(1)^{3}$.]

14. Offences procured in Western Australia to be committed out of Western Australia

Any person who, while in Western Australia, procures another to do an act or make an omission at a place not in Western Australia of such a nature that, if he had himself done the act or made the omission in Western Australia, he would have been guilty of an offence, and that, if he had himself done the act or made the omission, he would have been guilty of an offence under the laws in force in the place where the act or omission is done or made, is guilty of an offence of the same kind, and is liable to the same punishment, as if the act had been done or the omission had been made in Western Australia, but so that the

page 44 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

punishment does not exceed that which he would have incurred under the laws in force in the place where the act was done or the omission was made, if he had himself done the act or made the omission.

[Section 14 amended by No. 36 of 1996 s. $6(1)^4$.]

[14A. Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 5.]

15. Defence force not exempt from Code

Members of the defence force are subject to the special laws relating to that force, but are not exempt from the provisions of this Code.

[Section 15 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 6.]

[16. Deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26.]

17. Former conviction or acquittal a defence

It is a defence to a charge of any offence to show that the accused person has already been tried, and convicted or acquitted upon an indictment or prosecution notice on which he might have been convicted of the offence with which he is charged, or has already been convicted or acquitted of an offence of which he might be convicted upon the indictment or prosecution notice on which he is charged.

[Section 17 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 7; No. 84 of 2004 s. 80.]

[Chapter IV (s. 17A-17D, 18, 19, 19A, 19B, 20, 21, 21A) deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26.]

Chapter V — Criminal responsibility

22. Ignorance of law, honest claim of right

Ignorance of the law does not afford any excuse for an act or omission which would otherwise constitute an offence, unless

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 45 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

knowledge of the law by an offender is expressly declared to be an element of the offence.

But a person is not criminally responsible, as for an offence relating to property, for an act done or omitted to be done by him with respect to any property in the exercise of an honest claim of right and without intention to defraud.

23. Intention and motive

- (1) Unless the intention to cause a particular result is expressly declared to be an element of the offence constituted, in whole or part, by an act or omission, the result intended to be caused by an act or omission is immaterial.
- (2) Unless otherwise expressly declared, the motive by which a person is induced to do or omit to do an act, or to form an intention, is immaterial so far as regards criminal responsibility.

[Section 23 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 4.]

23A. Unwilled acts and omissions

- (1) This section is subject to the provisions in Chapter XXVII relating to negligent acts and omissions.
- (2) A person is not criminally responsible for an act or omission which occurs independently of the exercise of the person's will.

[Section 23A inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 4.]

23B. Accident

- (1) This section is subject to the provisions in Chapter XXVII relating to negligent acts and omissions.
- (2) A person is not criminally responsible for an event which occurs by accident.
- (3) If death or grievous bodily harm
 - (a) is directly caused to a victim by another person's act that involves a deliberate use of force; but

page 46	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information		tion

- s. 24
- (b) would not have occurred but for an abnormality, defect or weakness in the victim,

the other person is not, for that reason alone, excused from criminal responsibility for the death or grievous bodily harm.

- (4) Subsection (3) applies
 - (a) even if the other person did not intend or foresee the death or grievous bodily harm; and
 - (b) even if the death or grievous bodily harm was not reasonably foreseeable.

[Section 23B inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 4.]

24. Mistake of fact

A person who does or omits to do an act under an honest and reasonable, but mistaken, belief in the existence of any state of things is not criminally responsible for the act or omission to any greater extent than if the real state of things had been such as he believed to exist.

The operation of this rule may be excluded by the express or implied provisions of the law relating to the subject.

25. Emergency

- (1) This section does not apply if section 32, 246, 247 or 248 applies.
- (2) A person is not criminally responsible for an act done, or an omission made, in an emergency under subsection (3).
- (3) A person does an act or makes an omission in an emergency if
 - (a) the person believes
 - (i) circumstances of sudden or extraordinary emergency exist; and
 - (ii) doing the act or making the omission is a necessary response to the emergency;

and

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 47 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (b) the act or omission is a reasonable response to the emergency in the circumstances as the person believes them to be; and
- (c) there are reasonable grounds for those beliefs.

[Section 25 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 5.]

26. Presumption of sanity

Every person is presumed to be of sound mind, and to have been of sound mind at any time which comes in question, until the contrary is proved.

27. Insanity

A person is not criminally responsible for an act or omission on account of unsoundness of mind if at the time of doing the act or making the omission he is in such a state of mental impairment as to deprive him of capacity to understand what he is doing, or of capacity to control his actions, or of capacity to know that he ought not to do the act or make the omission.

A person whose mind, at the time of his doing or omitting to do an act, is affected by delusions on some specific matter or matters, but who is not otherwise entitled to the benefit of the foregoing provisions of this section, is criminally responsible for the act or omission to the same extent as if the real state of things had been such as he was induced by the delusions to believe to exist.

[Section 27 amended by No. 69 of 1996 s. 7.]

28. Intoxication

The provisions of the last preceding section apply to the case of a person whose mind is disordered by intoxication or stupefaction caused without intention on his part by drugs or intoxicating liquor, or by any other means.

page 48

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

They do not apply to the case of a person who has intentionally caused himself to become intoxicated or stupefied, whether in order to afford excuse for the commission of an offence or not.

When an intention to cause a specific result is an element of an offence, intoxication whether complete or partial, and whether intentional or unintentional, may be regarded for the purpose of ascertaining whether such an intention in fact existed.

29. Immature age

A person under the age of 10 years is not criminally responsible for any act or omission.

A person under the age of 14 years is not criminally responsible for an act or omission, unless it is proved that at the time of doing the act or making the omission he had capacity to know that he ought not to do the act or make the omission.

[Section 29 amended by No. 74 of 1985 s. 4; No. 49 of 1988 s. 44.]

30. Judicial officers

Except as expressly provided by this Code, a judicial officer is not criminally responsible for anything done or omitted to be done by him in the exercise of his judicial functions, although the act done is in excess of his judicial authority, or although he is bound to do the act omitted to be done.

31. Lawful authority

- (1) A person is not criminally responsible for an act done, or an omission made, in any of the following circumstances
 - (a) in execution of the law;
 - (b) in obedience to the order of a competent authority which the person is bound by law to obey, unless the order is manifestly unlawful.

(2) Whether an order is or is not manifestly unlawful is a question of law.

[Section 31 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 6.]

32. Duress

- (1) A person is not criminally responsible for an act done, or an omission made, under duress under subsection (2).
- (2) A person does an act or makes an omission under duress if
 - (a) the person believes
 - (i) a threat has been made; and
 - (ii) the threat will be carried out unless an offence is committed; and
 - (iii) doing the act or making the omission is necessary to prevent the threat from being carried out;

and

- (b) the act or omission is a reasonable response to the threat in the circumstances as the person believes them to be; and
- (c) there are reasonable grounds for those beliefs.
- (3) Subsections (1) and (2) do not apply if the threat is made by or on behalf of a person with whom the person under duress is voluntarily associating for the purpose of —
 - (a) doing an act or making an omission of the kind in fact done or made by the person under duress; or
 - (b) prosecuting an unlawful purpose in which it is reasonably foreseeable such a threat would be made.

[Section 32 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 6.]

[**33.** Deleted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 6.]

page 50

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 As at 17 Nov 2009

34. Offences by partners and members of companies with respect to partnership or corporate property

A person who, being a member of a co-partnership, corporation, or joint stock company, does or omits to do any act with respect to the property of the co-partnership, corporation, or company, which, if he were not a member of the co-partnership, corporation, or company, would constitute an offence, is criminally responsible to the same extent as if he were not such member.

[**35.** Deleted by No. 28 of 2003 s. 118(3).]

36. Application of Chapter V

The provisions of this Chapter apply to all persons charged with any offence against the statute law of Western Australia.

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Part II — Offences against public order

[Chapter VI (s. 37-43) deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 8(1).]

Chapter VII — Sedition

44. Seditious intention, meaning of

An intention to effect any of the following purposes, that is to say -

- To bring the Sovereign into hatred or contempt; (a)
- To excite disaffection against the Sovereign, or the (b) Government or Constitution of the United Kingdom, or of the Commonwealth of Australia, or of Western Australia as by law established, or against either House of Parliament of the United Kingdom, of the Commonwealth of Australia, or of Western Australia, or against the administration of justice;
- To excite Her Majesty's subjects to attempt to procure (c) the alteration of any matter in the State as by law established otherwise than by lawful means;
- To raise discontent or disaffection amongst Her (d) Majesty's subjects;
- To promote feelings of ill-will and enmity between (e) different classes of Her Majesty's subjects;

is a seditious intention, unless it is justified by the provisions of the next following section.

45. **Innocent intentions**

It is lawful for any person —

To endeavour in good faith to show that the Sovereign (a) has been mistaken in any of Her counsels;

Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (b) To point out in good faith errors or defects in the Government or Constitution of the United Kingdom, or of the Commonwealth of Australia, or of Western Australia as by law established, or in legislation, or in the administration of justice, with a view to the reformation of such errors or defects;
- (c) To excite in good faith Her Majesty's subjects to attempt to procure by lawful means the alteration of any matter in the State as by law established; or
- (d) To point out in good faith in order to their removal any matters which are producing or have a tendency to produce feelings of ill-will and enmity between different classes of Her Majesty's subjects.

46. Seditious enterprises, seditious words, etc., meanings of

A seditious enterprise is an enterprise which is undertaken in order to the carrying out of a seditious intention.

Seditious words are words expressive of a seditious intention.

The term *seditious writing* includes anything intended to be read, and any sign or visible representation, which is expressive of a seditious intention.

47. Unlawful oaths to kill a person

Any person who ---

- (1) Administers or is present at and consents to the administering of, any oath, or engagement in the nature of an oath, purporting to bind the person who takes it to kill any person; or
- (2) Takes any such oath or engagement, not being compelled to do so; or

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02
Extract from www.slp.wa	a.gov.au, see that website for further information

(3) Attempts to induce any person to take any such oath or engagement;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 47 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 52 of 1984 s. 10; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 29 of 2008 s. 16(1).]

48. Other unlawful oaths to commit offences

Any person who ---

- (1) Administers, or is present at and consents to the administering of, any oath or engagement in the nature of an oath purporting to bind the person who takes it to act in any of the ways following, that is to say
 - (a) To engage in any seditious enterprise;
 - (b) To commit any indictable offence other than one entailing the killing of a person;
 - (c) To disturb the public peace;
 - (d) To be of any association, society, or confederacy formed for the purpose of doing any such act as aforesaid;
 - (e) To obey the orders or commands of any committee or body of men not lawfully constituted, or of any leader or commander or other person not having authority by law for that purpose;
 - (f) Not to inform or give evidence against any associate, confederate, or other person;
 - (g) Not to reveal or discover any unlawful association, society, or confederacy, or any illegal act done or to be done, or any illegal oath or engagement that may have been administered or tendered to or taken by himself or any other person, or the import of any such oath or engagement;

page 54

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

or

- (2) Takes any such oath or engagement, not being compelled to do so; or
- (3) Attempts to induce any person to take any such oath or engagement;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 48 amended by No. 52 of 1984 s. 11; No. 70 of 1988 s. 8(2); No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 29 of 2008 s. 16(2).]

49. Compulsion, how far a defence

A person who takes any such oath or engagement as is mentioned in the 2 last preceding sections cannot set up as a defence that he was compelled to do so, unless within 14 days after taking it, or, if he is prevented by actual force or sickness, within 14 days after the termination of such prevention, he declares by information on oath before some member of the Executive Council or justice of the peace, or, if he is on actual service in Her Majesty's forces by sea or land, either by such information or by information to his commanding officer, the whole of what he knows concerning the matter, including the person or persons by whom and in whose presence, and the place where, and the time when, the oath or engagement was administered or taken.

[50. Deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 8(1).]

51. Unlawful military activities

- (1) Any person who
 - (a) In contravention of the directions of a proclamation by the Governor in Council in that behalf trains or drills any other person to the use of arms or the practice of military exercise, movements, or evolutions; or
 - (b) Is present at any meeting or assembly of persons held in contravention of the directions of any such

As at 17 No	v 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 55
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information		u, see that website for further information	

proclamation, for the purpose of there training or drilling any other person to the use of arms or the practice of military exercise, movements, or evolutions;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

- (2) Any person who, at any meeting or assembly held in contravention of the directions of a proclamation of the Governor in Council in that behalf, is trained or drilled to the use of arms or the practice of military exercise, movements, or evolutions, or who is present at any such meeting or assembly for the purpose of being so trained or drilled, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.
- (3) A prosecution for any of the offences defined in this section must be begun within 6 months after the offence is committed.

[Section 51 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

52. Sedition

Any person who ----

- (1) Conspires with any person to carry into execution a seditious enterprise; or
- (2) Advisedly publishes any seditious words or writing;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

A prosecution for any of the offences defined in this section must be begun within 6 months after the offence is committed.

[Section 52 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 31; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1); No. 84 of 2004 s. 27(1).]

[53. Deleted by No. 44 of 2005 s. 47.]

page 56 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Chapter VIII — Offences against the executive and legislative power

54. Interference with Governor or Ministers

Any person who ----

- (1) Does any act calculated to interfere with the free exercise by the Governor of the duties or authority of his office; or
- (2) Does any act calculated to interfere with the free exercise by a member of the Executive Council of the duties or authority of his office as a member of the Executive Council or as a Minister of State;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 54 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 9; No. 82 of 1994 s. 12; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(2).]

55. Interference with the legislature

Any person who, by force or fraud, interferes or attempts to interfere with the free exercise by either House of Parliament of their authority, or with the free exercise by any member of either House of his duties or authority as such member or as a member of a committee of either House, or of a joint committee of both Houses, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 55 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 9; No. 82 of 1994 s. 12; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(2).]

56. Disturbing Parliament

Any person who ---

- (1) Does any act calculated to disturb either House of Parliament while in session; or
- (2) Commits any disorderly conduct in the immediate view and presence of either House of Parliament while in session, calculated and tending to interrupt its proceedings or to impair the respect due to its authority;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 56 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 10; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(1).]

57. False evidence before Parliament

Any person who in the course of an examination before either House of Parliament, or before a committee of either House, or before a joint committee of both Houses, knowingly gives a false answer to any lawful and relevant question put to him in the course of the examination, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 57 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 70 of 1988 s. 31; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

58. Threatening witness before Parliament

Any person who ----

(1) Threatens to do any injury, or cause any detriment of any kind to another with intent to prevent or hinder that other person from giving evidence before either House of Parliament, or before a committee of either House, or before a joint committee of both Houses; or

page 58 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(2) Threatens, or in any way punishes, damnifies, or injures, or attempts to punish, damnify, or injure any other person for having given such evidence, or on account of the evidence which he has given, unless such evidence was given in bad faith;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable, on conviction, to imprisonment for 5 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 58 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 11; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 82 of 1994 s. 12; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(2).]

59. Witnesses refusing to attend or give evidence before Parliament

Any person who ---

- (1) Being duly summoned to attend as a witness or to produce any book, document, or other thing, in his possession, before either House of Parliament, or before a committee of either House, or before a joint committee of both Houses, authorised to summon witnesses or to call for the production of such things, refuses or neglects without lawful excuse to attend pursuant to the summons or to produce anything which he is summoned to produce, and which is relevant and proper to be produced; or
- (2) Being present before either House of Parliament, or before a committee of either House, or before a joint committee of both Houses, authorised to summon witnesses, refuses to answer any lawful and relevant question;

is guilty of a simple offence, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 59 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 12; No. 82 of 1994 s. 12; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4).]

60. Member of Parliament receiving bribes

Any person who, being a member of either House of Parliament, asks, receives, or obtains, or agrees or attempts to receive or obtain, any property or benefit of any kind, whether pecuniary or otherwise, for himself or any other person upon any understanding that his vote, opinion, judgment, or action, in the House of which he is a member, or in any committee thereof, or in any joint committee of both Houses, shall be influenced thereby, or shall be given in any particular manner or in favour of any particular side of any question or matter, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 60 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 70 of 1988 s. 13; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

61. Bribery of member of Parliament

Any person who, ---

- (1) In order to influence a member of either House of Parliament in his vote, opinion, judgment, or action, upon any question or matter arising in the House of which he is a member or in any committee thereof, or in any joint committee of both Houses, or in order to induce him to absent himself from the House or from any such committee, gives, confers, or procures, or promises or offers to give or confer, or to procure or attempt to procure, any property or benefit of any kind, whether pecuniary or otherwise, to, upon, or for such member, or to, upon, or for, any other person; or
- (2) Attempts, directly or indirectly, by fraud, or by threats or intimidation of any kind, to influence a member of either House of Parliament in his vote, opinion, judgment, or action, upon any such question or matter, or to induce him to so absent himself;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. [Section 61 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 70 of 1988 s. 14; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

page 60 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Chapter IX — Unlawful assemblies: Breaches of the peace

62. Unlawful assembly, riot, riotously assembled, meanings of

- (1) When 3 or more persons, with intent to carry out some common purpose, assemble in such a manner, or, being assembled, conduct themselves in such a manner as to cause persons in the neighbourhood to fear, on reasonable grounds, that the persons so assembled will tumultuously disturb the peace, or will by such assembly needlessly and without any reasonable occasion provoke other persons tumultuously to disturb the peace, they are an unlawful assembly.
- (2) It is immaterial that the original assembling was lawful if, being assembled, they conduct themselves with a common purpose in such a manner as aforesaid.
- (3) An assembly of 3 or more persons who assemble for the purpose of protecting the house of any one of them against persons threatening to enter the house in order to commit an indictable offence therein is not an unlawful assembly.
- (4) When an unlawful assembly has begun to act in so tumultuous a manner as to disturb the peace, the assembly is called a riot, and the persons assembled are said to be riotously assembled.

[Section 62 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 7.]

63. Taking part in an unlawful assembly

Any person who takes part in an unlawful assembly is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 63 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 5.]

64. Unlawful assembly may be ordered to disperse

(1) If 3 or more persons form an unlawful assembly, a justice or a police officer may orally order them to disperse within a time that is reasonable and that is stated in the order.

61

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page
Extract from www.slp.wa.	gov.au, see that website for further information	

(2) Any person who does not disperse in accordance with an order given under subsection (1) is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 64 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 5.]

65. Taking part in a riot

Any person who takes part in a riot is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 65 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 5.]

66. Rioters may be ordered to disperse

- (1) If 12 or more persons are riotously assembled, a justice or a police officer may orally order them to disperse within an hour and shall state so in the order.
- (2) Any person who does not disperse in accordance with an order given under subsection (1) is guilty of a crime.
- (3) Any person who forcibly prevents a person from giving an order under subsection (1) is guilty of a crime.
- (4) If 12 or more persons are riotously assembled, each person who continues to be so assembled knowing that a person has been forcibly prevented from ordering them to disperse is guilty of a crime.
- (5) A person who is guilty of a crime under this section is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

[Section 66 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 5.]

page 62

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 As at 17 Nov 2009

67. Rioters causing damage

- (1) If as a result of persons being riotously assembled any property is unlawfully destroyed or damaged, each person among those so assembled is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.
- (2) If the property is destroyed or damaged by fire, each person is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

[Section 67 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 5.]

68. Being armed in a way that may cause fear

(1) A person who is or pretends to be armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument in circumstances that are likely to cause fear to any person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

- (2) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (1) to prove that the accused person had lawful authority to be so armed in such circumstances.
- (3) A court that convicts a person of an offence under subsection (1) may make an order for the forfeiture to the Crown, or the destruction or disposal, of the thing in respect of which the offence was committed.

[Section 68 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 8; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(3).]

69. Forcibly entering land

(1) Any person who, in a manner likely to cause a breach of the peace or reasonable apprehension of a breach of the peace, enters on land which is in the actual and peaceable possession of another is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: \$6 000.

- s. 70
 - (2)It is immaterial whether he is entitled to enter on the land or not.

[Section 69 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 9.]

70. Forcibly keeping possession of land

Any person who, being in actual possession of land without colour of right holds possession of it in a manner likely to cause a breach of the peace or reasonable apprehension of a breach of the peace, against a person entitled by law to the possession of the land, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: \$6 000.

[Section 70 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 10.]

70A. **Trespass**

In this section — (1)

person in authority, in relation to a place, means —

- in the case of a place owned by the Crown, or an agency (a) or instrumentality of the Crown — the occupier or person having control or management of the place or a police officer; or
- in any other case (b)
 - the owner, occupier or person having control or (i) management of the place; or
 - a police officer acting on a request by a person (ii) referred to in subparagraph (i);

police officer means a person who holds an appointment under Part I or IIIA of the Police Act 1892, other than a police cadet;

trespass on a place, means —

to enter or be in the place without the consent or licence (a) of the owner, occupier or person having control or management of the place;

Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (b) to remain in the place after being requested by a person in authority to leave the place; or
- (c) to remain in a part of the place after being requested by a person in authority to leave that part of the place.
- (2) A person who, without lawful excuse, trespasses on a place is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.
- (3) In a prosecution for an offence under subsection (2), the accused has the onus of proving that the accused had a lawful excuse.

[Section 70A inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 59 of 2006 s. 17.]

70B. Trespassers may be asked for name and address

(1) In this section —

enclosed land means land that is visibly enclosed, whether by means of artificial structures alone or a combination of artificial structures and natural features, but does not include a road on the land that is open to or used by the public;

owner, in relation to land, includes the occupier and a person who has the control or management of the land.

- (2) If the owner of any enclosed land finds a person on the land who has entered the land without the owner's consent, the owner may request the person to give the person's name and address to the owner.
- (3) A person who does not comply with such a request is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$500.
- (4) A person who in response to such a request gives a name or address that is false is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$500.

[Section 70B inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 6.]

71. Fighting in public causing fear

A person who in, or in view of, a public place takes part in a fight with another person in circumstances that are likely to cause fear to any person is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: \$6 000.

[Section 71 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 11.]

72. Challenge to fight a duel

Any person who challenges another to fight a duel, or attempts to provoke another to fight a duel, or attempts to provoke any person to challenge another to fight a duel, is guilty of a crime, and liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: \$6 000.

[Section 72 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 4 of 2004 s. 12.]

73. Prize fight

Any person who fights in a prize fight or subscribes to or promotes a prize fight, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: \$6 000.

[Section 73 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 13.]

74. Threatening violence

Any person who ----

(1) With intent to intimidate or annoy any person, threatens to enter or damage a dwelling; or

page 66

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(2) With intent to alarm any person in a dwelling, discharges loaded firearms or commits any other breach of the peace;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 74 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 36 of 1996 s. 7; No. 4 of 2004 s. 14; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(1).]

74A. Disorderly behaviour in public

(1) In this section —

behave in a disorderly manner includes —

- (a) to use insulting, offensive or threatening language; and
- (b) to behave in an insulting, offensive or threatening manner.
- (2) A person who behaves in a disorderly manner
 - (a) in a public place or in the sight or hearing of any person who is in a public place; or
 - (b) in a police station or lock-up,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$6 000.

(3) A person who has the control or management of a place where food or refreshments are sold to or consumed by the public and who permits a person to behave in a disorderly manner in that place is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$4 000.

[Section 74A inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 7; amended by No. 59 of 2006 s. 18.]

Chapter X — Offences against political liberty

75. Interfering with political liberty

Any person who by violence, or by threats or intimidation of any kind, hinders or interferes with the free exercise of any political right by another person, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 75 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 15; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(1).]

Chapter XI — Racist harassment and incitement to racial hatred

[Heading inserted by No. 33 of 1990 s. 3.]

76. Terms used in this Chapter

In this Chapter —

animosity towards means hatred of or serious contempt for;

display means display in or within view of a public place;

distribute means distribute to the public or a section of the public;

harass includes to threaten, seriously and substantially abuse or severely ridicule;

member of a racial group includes a person associated with a racial group;

publish means publish to the public or a section of the public;

racial group means any group of persons defined by reference to race, colour or ethnic or national origins;

page 68

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

written or pictorial material means any poster, graffiti, sign, placard, book, magazine, newspaper, leaflet, handbill, writing, inscription, picture, drawing or other visible representation.

[Section 76 inserted by No. 33 of 1990 s. 3; amended by No. 80 of 2004 s. 5.]

77. Conduct intended to incite racial animosity or racist harassment

Any person who engages in any conduct, otherwise than in private, by which the person intends to create, promote or increase animosity towards, or harassment of, a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 78, 80A or 80B.

[Section 77 inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(3).]

78. Conduct likely to incite racial animosity or racist harassment

Any person who engages in any conduct, otherwise than in private, that is likely to create, promote or increase animosity towards, or harassment of, a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

Alternative offence: s. 80A or 80B.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 78 inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(1) and (3).]

79. Possession of material for dissemination with intent to incite racial animosity or racist harassment

Any person who ---

- s. 80
- (a) possesses written or pictorial material that is threatening or abusive intending the material to be published, distributed or displayed whether by that person or another person; and
- (b) intends the publication, distribution or display of the material to create, promote or increase animosity towards, or harassment of, a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 80, 80C or 80D.

[Section 79 inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(3).]

80. Possession of material for dissemination if material likely to incite racial animosity or racist harassment

If —

- (a) any person possesses written or pictorial material that is threatening or abusive intending the material to be published, distributed or displayed whether by that person or another person; and
- (b) the publication, distribution or display of the material would be likely to create, promote or increase animosity towards, or harassment of, a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group,

the person possessing the material is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

Alternative offence: s. 80C or 80D.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 80 inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(1) and (3).]

80A. Conduct intended to racially harass

page 70 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Any person who engages in any conduct, otherwise than in private, by which the person intends to harass a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

Alternative offence: s. 78 or 80B.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 80A inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(1) and (3).]

80B. Conduct likely to racially harass

Any person who engages in any conduct, otherwise than in private, that is likely to harass a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 80B inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(2).]

80C. Possession of material for display with intent to racially harass

Any person who ---

- (a) possesses written or pictorial material that is threatening or abusive intending the material to be displayed whether by that person or another person; and
- (b) intends the display of the material to harass a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

Alternative offence: s. 80 or 80D.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 71 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 80D

[Section 80C inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(1) and (3).]

80D. Possession of material for display if material likely to racially harass

If —

- (a) any person possesses written or pictorial material that is threatening or abusive intending the material to be displayed whether by that person or another person; and
- (b) the display of the material would be likely to harass a racial group, or a person as a member of a racial group,

the person possessing the material is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 80D inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 38(2).]

80E. Conduct and private conduct

- (1) A reference in section 77, 78, 80A or 80B to conduct includes a reference to conduct occurring on a number of occasions over a period of time.
- (2) For the purposes of sections 77, 78, 80A and 80B conduct is taken not to occur in private if it
 - (a) consists of any form of communication with the public or a section of the public; or
 - (b) occurs in a public place or in the sight or hearing of people who are in a public place.

[Section 80E inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6.]

page 72

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

80F. Belief as to existence or membership of racial group

For the purposes of proceedings for an offence under section 77, 79, 80A, 80C, 313, 317, 317A, 338B or 444 it does not matter whether a group of persons was a racial group or whether a person was a member of a racial group as long as the accused person believed at the time of the alleged offence that the group was a racial group or that the person was a member of a racial group, as the case may be.

[Section 80F inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6.]

80G. Defences

- (1) It is a defence to a charge under section 78 or 80B to prove that the accused person's conduct was engaged in reasonably and in good faith
 - (a) in the performance, exhibition or distribution of an artistic work;
 - (b) in the course of any statement, publication, discussion or debate made or held, or any other conduct engaged in, for
 - (i) any genuine academic, artistic, religious or scientific purpose; or
 - (ii) any purpose that is in the public interest; or
 - (c) in making or publishing a fair and accurate report or analysis of any event or matter of public interest.
- (2) It is a defence to a charge under section 80 or 80D to prove that the accused person intended the material to be published, distributed or displayed (as the case may be) reasonably and in good faith
 - (a) in the performance, exhibition or distribution of an artistic work;

(b) in the course of any statement, publication, discussion or debate made or held, or any other conduct engaged in, for —

- (i) any genuine academic, artistic, religious or scientific purpose; or
- (ii) any purpose that is in the public interest;

or

(c) in making or publishing a fair and accurate report or analysis of any event or matter of public interest.

[Section 80G inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6.]

80H. Consent to prosecutions

A prosecution under section 77, 78, 79 or 80 must not be commenced without the consent of the Director of Public Prosecutions.

[Section 80H inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6.]

80I. Circumstances of racial aggravation, meaning of

In sections 313, 317, 317A, 338B and 444 —

circumstances of racial aggravation means circumstances in which —

- (a) immediately before or during or immediately after the commission of the offence, the offender demonstrates hostility towards the victim based, in whole or part, on the victim being a member of a racial group; or
- (b) the offence is motivated, in whole or part, by hostility towards persons as members of a racial group.

[Section 80I inserted by No. 80 of 2004 s. 6.]

80J. Forfeiture of unlawful material

A court that convicts a person of an offence under section 79, 80, 80C or 80D may make an order for the forfeiture to the

page 74 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

State, or the destruction or disposal, of any written or pictorial material in respect of which the offence was committed.

[Section 80J inserted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 19.]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XII	Disclosing official secrets	
s. 81		

Part III — Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority

Chapter XII — Disclosing official secrets

81. Disclosing official secrets

(1) In this section —

disclosure includes -

- (a) any publication or communication; and
- (b) in relation to information in a record, parting with possession of the record;

government contractor means a person who is not employed in the Public Service but who provides, or is employed in the provision of, goods or services for the purposes of —

- (a) the State of Western Australia;
- (b) the Public Service; or
- (c) the Police Force of Western Australia;

information includes false information, opinions and reports of conversations;

official information means information, whether in a record or not, that comes to the knowledge of, or into the possession of, a person because the person is a public servant or government contractor;

public servant means a person employed in the Public Service;

unauthorised disclosure means —

- (a) the disclosure by a person who is a public servant or government contractor of official information in circumstances where the person is under a duty not to make the disclosure; or
- (b) the disclosure by a person who has been a public servant or government contractor of official information in circumstances where, were the person still a public

page 76 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

servant or government contractor, the person would be under a duty not to make the disclosure.

(2) A person who, without lawful authority, makes an unauthorised disclosure is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 81 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 59; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(1).]

Chapter XIII — Corruption and abuse of office

[Heading inserted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16.]

82. Bribery of public officer

Any public officer who obtains, or who seeks or agrees to receive, a bribe, and any person who gives, or who offers or promises to give, a bribe to a public officer, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 82 inserted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16.]

83. Corruption

Any public officer who, without lawful authority or a reasonable excuse —

- (a) acts upon any knowledge or information obtained by reason of his office or employment;
- (b) acts in any matter, in the performance or discharge of the functions of his office or employment, in relation to which he has, directly or indirectly, any pecuniary interest; or
- (c) acts corruptly in the performance or discharge of the functions of his office or employment,

so as to gain a benefit, whether pecuniary or otherwise, for any person, or so as to cause a detriment, whether pecuniary or

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 77
Extract from www.slp.wa	.gov.au, see that website for further information	

s. 84

otherwise, to any person, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 83 inserted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16; amended by No. 8 of 2002 s. 4.]

84. Application of s. 121 to judicial corruption not affected

In sections 82 and 83 *public officer* does not include the holder of a judicial office within the meaning of section 121.

[Section 84 inserted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16.]

85. Falsification of records by public officer

Any public officer who, in the performance or discharge of the functions of his office or employment, corruptly —

- (a) makes any false entry in any record;
- (b) omits to make any entry in any record;
- (c) gives any certificate or information which is false in a material particular;
- (d) by act or omission falsifies, destroys, alters or damages any record;
- (e) furnishes a return relating to any property or remuneration which is false in a material particular; or
- (f) omits to furnish any return relating to any property or remuneration, or to give any other information which he is required by law to give,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 85 inserted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16; amended by No. 8 of 2002 s. 5; No. 70 of 2004 s. 8.]

86. Administering extra judicial oaths

(1) Any person who administers an oath or takes a declaration or affirmation without having lawful authority so to do is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

page 78 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (2) This section does not apply to an oath, declaration or affirmation administered or taken
 - (a) as authorised or required by law of; or
 - (b) for purposes lawful in,

another country, State or Territory.

[Section 86 inserted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

87. Impersonating a public officer

- (1) For the purposes of this section a person impersonates a public officer if the person
 - (a) wears what is or purports to be the uniform of a public officer; or
 - (b) represents himself or herself by word or conduct to be a public officer,

when the person is not such a public officer.

- (2) A person who impersonates a public officer and who
 - (a) purports to do or exercise; or
 - (b) attends any place for the purposes of doing or exercising,

any act or power of such a public officer is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (3) For the purposes of subsection (2) it is immaterial whether the power referred to exists at law.
- (4) An allegation in a charge of an offence under this section that at the material time the accused was not a public officer, or not a public officer of the kind that the accused is alleged to have impersonated, must be taken to be proved, unless the contrary is proved.

[Section 87 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 9.]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XIV	Offences at elections	
e 88		

88. Bargaining for public office

Any person who ---

- (a) corruptly asks, receives or obtains, or agrees or attempts to receive or obtain, any property or benefit of any kind, whether pecuniary or otherwise, for himself or any other person on account of anything already done or omitted to be done, by him or any other person with regard to the appointment of any person as a public officer, or with regard to any application by any person for employment as a public officer; or
- (b) corruptly gives, confers, or procures, or promises or offers to give or confer, or to procure or attempt to procure to, upon, or for any person any property or benefit of any kind, whether pecuniary or otherwise, on account of any such act or omission,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 88 inserted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16; amended by No. 8 of 2002 s. 6.]

[89-92. Deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 16.]

Chapter XIV — Offences at elections

[Heading inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

93. Terms used in this Chapter

In this Chapter —

election includes an election held under a written law that provides for the choice of persons to fill a public office;

elector includes any person entitled to vote in an election;

electoral conduct means —

- (a) candidature in an election;
- (b) withdrawal of candidature from an election;

- (c) a vote, or an omission to vote, in an election;
- (d) support of, or opposition to, a candidate in an election; or
- (e) an application for a postal vote in an election;

electoral officer means a person who is authorised to conduct or assist in conducting an election.

[Section 93 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

94. Application of this Chapter

This Chapter does not apply to or in respect of parliamentary or local government elections.

[Section 94 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

95. Liability for acts of others

- (1) For the purposes of this Chapter, the act of a candidate's authorised agent is to be taken to be the act of the candidate unless the candidate proves
 - (a) that the act was committed without the candidate's knowledge or consent; and
 - (b) that the candidate had neither directly nor indirectly authorised or approved the act.
- (2) For the purposes of this Chapter, a person is liable for an illegal act or omission committed directly or indirectly by the person, or by another person on the person's behalf, except as provided by subsection (1).

[Section 95 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

96. Bribery

(1) In this section —

reward means a reward in the form of property or any kind of advantage, benefit, consideration or recompense.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XIV	Offences at elections	
s. 97		

- (2) A person who
 - (a) promises, offers or suggests a reward for, or on account of, or to induce, electoral conduct or a promise of electoral conduct; or
 - (b) gives, takes or seeks a reward for, or on account of, electoral conduct or a promise of electoral conduct,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

(3) The making of a declaration of public policy or a promise of public action does not give rise to an offence under this section.

[Section 96 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

97. Undue influence

(1) In this section —

detriment means violence, injury, punishment, damage, loss or disadvantage.

- (2) A person who
 - (a) threatens, offers or suggests detriment for, or on account of, or to induce, electoral conduct or a promise of electoral conduct;
 - (b) uses, causes, inflicts or procures detriment for, or on account of, electoral conduct; or
 - (c) interferes with the free exercise of the franchise of an elector,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

(3) The making of a declaration of public policy or a promise of public action does not give rise to an offence under this section.

[Section 97 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

page 82

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 98

98. Electoral material, printing and publication of

(1) In this section —

electoral material means any advertisement, article, handbill, letter, notice, pamphlet, placard or poster the purpose of which is to influence voters in an election but does not include —

- (a) a newspaper advertisement announcing the holding of a meeting;
- (b) articles of apparel, lapel buttons, lapel badges, pens, pencils or balloons;
- (c) business or visiting cards that promote the candidacy of any person in an election;
- (d) letters or cards that
 - (i) bear the name and address of the sender; and
 - (ii) do not contain a representation or purported representation of a ballot paper for use in an election;

print includes to photocopy and to reproduce by any means; *publish* electoral material, includes to distribute it and to publish it by radio, television or electronic means.

- (2) A person who prints or publishes electoral material, or who causes electoral material to be printed or published, is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$2 000 unless there appears at the end of the material
 - (a) the name and address (not being a post office box or email address) of the person who authorised the material; and
 - (b) the name and address (not being a post office box or email address) of the publisher.

[Section 98 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XIV	Offences at elections	
s. 99		

99. False or defamatory statements or deceptive material, publication of

(1) In this section —

deceptive material means any matter or thing that is likely to mislead or deceive an elector about how to vote or for whom to vote in an election;

print includes to photocopy and to reproduce by any means;

publish any material or statement, includes to distribute it and to publish it by radio, television or electronic means;

relevant period of an election, means the period beginning when nominations for the election are first officially invited and ending when the entitlement to vote in the election ceases.

- (2) If during the relevant period of an election deceptive material is published, a person who made or who authorised the publishing of the material is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.
- (3) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (2) to prove the accused did not know, and could not reasonably have been expected to know, that the material was deceptive material.
- (4) If during the relevant period of an election a false or defamatory statement in relation to the personal character or conduct of a candidate in the election is published, a person who made or who authorised the publishing of the statement is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.
- (5) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (4) to prove the accused believed the statement to be true and had reasonable grounds for doing so.

[Section 99 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

page 84

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 100

100. Postal voting, offences in connection with

A candidate in an election who —

- (a) interferes with an elector while the elector is applying for a postal vote in the election;
- (b) communicates or interferes with or assists an elector in the process of completing and lodging a postal vote in the election; or
- (c) takes custody of, or causes any other person other than the elector to take custody of, an envelope in which there is an elector's postal vote in the election,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 100 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

101. Polling place, offences at or near

- (1) A person who is in, or within 6 metres from an entrance to, a polling place on a polling day in an election and who
 - (a) canvasses for votes in the election;
 - (b) solicits the vote of an elector in the election;
 - (c) attempts to induce an elector not to vote in the election; or
 - (d) attempts to induce an elector not to vote for a particular candidate in the election,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$2 000.

- (2) A person who, at a polling place or at a place where the votes cast in an election are being counted
 - (a) interrupts, disturbs or obstructs proceedings in the place;
 - (b) disobeys the reasonable instructions of an electoral officer; or
 - (c) wilfully destroys, damages or removes a notice or other document that an electoral officer, acting within the

Part III Chapter XIV		Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority
		Offences at elections
s. 102		
		scope of his or her authority, has displayed or caused to be displayed,
	is guil	ty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$2 000.
(3)		son who, while an elector is in a compartment or booth for rpose of marking a ballot paper —
	(a)	unlawfully enters the compartment or booth;
	(b)	unlawfully communicates with the elector; or
	(c)	unlawfully assists the elector in marking the ballot paper,
		ty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for onthe of \$12,000.
(4)		ction (3) does not apply to a person who, with the ssion of an electoral officer —
	(a)	having been nominated by the elector to do so, assists an elector who is illiterate or who is so disabled as to be unable to vote without assistance; or
	(b)	is present to witness the person assisting the elector.
	[Secti	on 101 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]
102.	Votin	g offences
(1)	A person who votes in an election in the knowledge that he or she is not entitled to vote in the election is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.	
(2)	A pers	son who, in the knowledge that another person is not

- (2) A person who, in the knowledge that another person is not entitled to vote in the election, procures that person to vote in the election, is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.
- (3) A person who personates an elector is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (4) A person who votes more often in an election than the person is entitled is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.
- (5) A person who is entitled to cast more than one vote in an election and who casts more votes in the election than the person is entitled to cast is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 102 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

103. Ballot paper and ballot box offences

- (1) A person who
 - (a) forges a ballot paper;
 - (b) fraudulently damages or destroys a ballot paper;
 - (c) fraudulently puts a ballot paper in a ballot box; or
 - (d) wilfully and without authority destroys, takes, opens or otherwise interferes with a ballot paper or ballot box,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (2) A person who
 - (a) supplies a ballot paper without authority;
 - (b) is in possession of an unauthorised ballot paper;
 - (c) marks a ballot paper without authority; or
 - (d) takes a ballot paper from a polling place without authority,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 103 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

104. Secrecy offences

- (1) A person who without authority
 - (a) looks at the ballot paper of any particular elector; or

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 87 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XIV	Offences at elections	
s. 105		

(b) ascertains how any particular elector voted in an election,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

(2) A person who discloses the vote of any particular elector is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 104 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

105. Electoral officer, offences by

An electoral officer who —

- (a) attempts to influence the vote of an elector;
- (b) by any unauthorised act or omission attempts to influence the result of an election; or
- (c) discloses, except under compulsion of law, knowledge officially acquired concerning the vote of a particular elector,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 105 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

106. False statements in connection with an election

- (1) A person who makes a statement that is false in a material particular
 - (a) in a nomination to be a candidate in an election;
 - (b) in an application to be included on a list of electors in an election;
 - (c) in any other application or in any declaration, form, certificate or other document that the person completes in connection with an election; or

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

page 88

(d) in an answer to a question in connection with an election that is put by an electoral officer with authority to do so,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

(2) A person who induces another person to commit an offence under subsection (1) is also guilty of an offence under that subsection.

[Section 106 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

107. Evidentiary matters

In a prosecution for an offence under this Chapter in relation to an election, a certificate purporting to be signed by the officer responsible for conducting the election —

- (a) as to when nominations for the election were first officially invited and when the entitlement to vote in the election ceased;
- (b) that a person named in the certificate was or was not a candidate in the election;
- (c) that a person named in the certificate was or was not an elector in the election;
- (d) that a place was or was not a polling place for the purpose of the election;
- (e) that a day was or was not a polling day for the election; or
- (f) that the election was duly held,

is admissible without calling the officer and is proof of its contents in the absence of evidence to the contrary.

[Section 107 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

[108-118. Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 10.]

[Chapter XV (s. 119) deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 17.]

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XVI	Offences relating to the administration of justice	
s. 120		

Chapter XVI — Offences relating to the administration of justice

120. Judicial proceeding, meaning of

In this Chapter the term *judicial proceeding* includes any proceeding had or taken in or before any court, tribunal, or person, in which evidence may be taken on oath.

121. Judicial corruption

Any person who ----

- (1) Being the holder of a judicial office, corruptly asks, receives, or obtains, or agrees or attempts to receive or obtain any property or benefit of any kind for himself or any other person on account of anything already done or omitted to be done, or to be afterwards done or omitted to be done, by him in his judicial capacity; or
- (2) Corruptly gives, confers, or procures, or promises or offers to give or confer, or to procure or attempt to procure to, upon, or for any person holding a judicial office, or to, upon, or for any other person, any property or benefit of any kind on account of any such act or omission on the part of the person holding the judicial office;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

The term *holder of a judicial office* in this section includes an arbitrator or umpire and any member of any board or court of conciliation or arbitration; but in the case of an offence committed by or with respect to any such person, the longest term of imprisonment is 7 years.

A prosecution for an offence under paragraph (1) can not be begun except —

(a) by a public officer acting in the course of his duties; or

s. 122

(b) by or with the consent of the Attorney General.

[Section 121 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 101 of 1990 s. 8; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 73 of 1994 s. 4.]

122. Official corruption not judicial but relating to offences

Any person who ----

- (1) Being a justice not acting judicially, or being a person employed in the Public Service in any capacity not judicial, for the prosecution or detention or punishment of offenders, corruptly asks, receives, or obtains, or agrees or attempts to receive or obtain, any property or benefit of any kind for himself or any other person, on account of anything already done or omitted to be done, or to be afterwards done or omitted to be done, by him, with a view to corrupt or improper interference with the due administration of justice, or the procurement or facilitation of the commission of any offence, or the protection of any offender or intending offender from detection or punishment; or
- (2) Corruptly gives, confers, or procures, or promises or offers to give or confer, or to procure or attempt to procure, to, upon, or for any such person, or to, upon, or for any other person, any property or benefit of any kind, on account of any such act or omission on the part of the justice or other person so employed;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

[Section 122 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 73 of 1994 s. 4.]

123. Corrupting or threatening jurors

Any person who ---

(1) Attempts by threats or intimidation of any kind, or by benefits or promises of benefit of any kind, or by other corrupt means, to influence any person, whether a

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 91
Extract from www.sl	p.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	

Part III		Act Compilation Act 1913 Offences against the administration of law and justice and	
Chapter XVI s. 124		against public authority Offences relating to the administration of justice	
		particular person or not, in his conduct as a juror in any judicial proceeding, whether he has been sworn as a juror or not; or	
	(2)	Threatens to do any injury or cause any detriment of any kind to any person on account of anything done by him as a juror in any judicial proceeding; or	
	(3)	Accepts any benefit or promise of benefit on account of anything to be done by him as a juror in any judicial proceeding, whether he has been sworn as a juror or not, or on account of anything already done by him as a juror in any judicial proceeding;	
	[Secti	Ity of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years. ion 123 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 9; No. 51 of 1992 2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]	
124.	Perju	ry	
	Any person who, in any judicial proceeding, or for the purpose of instituting any judicial proceeding, knowingly gives false testimony touching any matter which is material to any question then depending in that proceeding, or intended to be raised in that proceeding, is guilty of a crime which is called perjury.		
		nmaterial whether the testimony is given on oath or under ther sanction authorised by law.	
	otherv truth a	orms and ceremonies used in administering the oath or in wise binding the person giving the testimony to speak the are immaterial, if he assents to the forms and ceremonies ly used.	
	It is ir writin	nmaterial whether the false testimony is given orally or in .	
	consti acts a	nmaterial whether the court or tribunal is properly tuted, or is held in the proper place, or not, if it actually s a court or tribunal in the proceeding in which the nony is given.	

It is immaterial whether the person who gives the testimony is a competent witness or not, or whether the testimony is admissible in the proceeding or not.

s. 125

page 93

[Section 124 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30.]

125. Penalty for perjury

Any person who commits perjury is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

If the offender commits the crime in order to procure the conviction of another person for a crime punishable with imprisonment for life, he is liable to imprisonment for life.

[Section 125 amended by No. 52 of 1984 s. 14; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 29 of 2008 s. 16(3).]

[126. Deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 31.]

127. False evidence before a Royal Commission

Any person who, in the course of an examination before a Royal Commission, knowingly gives a false answer to any lawful and relevant question put to him in the course of the examination is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 127 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 70 of 1988 s. 31; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

128. Threatening witness before Royal Commission etc.

Any person who —

- Threatens to do any injury, or cause any detriment of any kind to another, with intent to prevent or hinder that other person from giving evidence before any Royal Commission or on other public inquiry; or
- (2) Threatens, or in any way punishes, damnifies, or injures, or attempts to punish, damnify, or injure any other person for having given such evidence, or on account of

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XVI	Offences relating to the administration of justice	
s. 129		

the evidence which he has given, unless such evidence was given in bad faith;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 128 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

129. Fabricating evidence

Any person who, with intent to mislead any tribunal in any judicial proceeding —

- (1) Fabricates evidence by any means other than perjury or counselling or procuring the commission of perjury; or
- (2) Knowingly makes use of such fabricated evidence;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 129 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

130. Corruption of witnesses

Any person who ----

- (1) Gives, confers, or procures, or promises or offers to give or confer, or to procure or attempt to procure, any property or benefit of any kind to, upon, or for any person, upon any agreement or understanding that any person called or to be called as a witness in any judicial proceeding shall give false testimony or withhold true testimony; or
- (2) Attempts by any other means to induce a person called or to be called as a witness in any judicial proceeding to give false testimony or to withhold true testimony; or
- (3) Asks, receives, or obtains, or agrees or attempts to receive or obtain, any property or benefit of any kind for himself or any other person, upon any agreement or understanding that any person shall, as a witness in any

judicial proceeding, give false testimony or withhold true testimony,

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 130 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

131. Deceiving witnesses

Any person who practises any fraud or deceit, or knowingly makes or exhibits any false statement, representation, token, or writing, to any person called or to be called as a witness in any judicial proceeding, with intent to affect the testimony of such person as a witness, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 131 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

132. Destroying evidence

Any person who, knowing that any book, document, or other thing of any kind, is or may be required in evidence in a judicial proceeding, wilfully destroys it or renders it illegible or undecipherable or incapable of identification, with intent thereby to prevent it from being used in evidence, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 132 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 8 of 2002 s. 7.]

133. Preventing witnesses from attending

Any person who wilfully prevents or attempts to prevent any person who has been duly summoned to attend as a witness before any court or tribunal from attending as a witness, or from producing anything in evidence pursuant to the subpoena or summons, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for one year.

[Section 133 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XVI	Offences relating to the administration of justice	
s. 133A		

133A. False prosecution, commencing

Any person who knowingly signs a prosecution notice under the *Criminal Procedure Act 2004* which, in any material particular, is to his knowledge false, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 133A inserted by No. 10 of 1999 s. 3; amended by No. 59 of 2004 s. 80; No. 84 of 2004 s. 28.]

134. Conspiracy to bring false accusation

Any person who conspires with another to charge any person or cause any person to be charged with any offence, whether alleged to have been committed in Western Australia, or elsewhere, knowing that such person is innocent of the alleged offence, or not believing him to be guilty of the alleged offence, is guilty of a crime.

If the offence is such that a person convicted of it is liable to be sentenced to imprisonment for life, the offender is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

If the offence is such that a person convicted of it is liable to be sentenced to imprisonment, but for a term less than life, the offender is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

In any other case the offender is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 134 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 5; No. 52 of 1984 s. 15; No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 29 of 2008 s. 16(4).]

135. Conspiring to defeat justice

Any person who conspires with another to obstruct, prevent, pervert, or defeat the course of justice is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 135 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

page 96 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

136. Compounding or concealing offences

(1) In this section —

compound, in relation to an offence, includes ----

- (a) to abstain from, to discontinue, and to delay, prosecuting the offence; and
- (b) to withhold evidence in relation to the offence.
- (2) A person who obtains, or who seeks or agrees to receive, any property or benefit, pecuniary or otherwise, for any person, upon an agreement or understanding that the person will compound or conceal an offence is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 136 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 11.]

[**137.** Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 11.]

138. Advertising reward etc. for stolen property

- (1) A person who, in any public offer of a reward for the return of any stolen or lost property, uses any words to the effect that no questions will be asked of, or that no action will be taken against, the person returning the property is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$2 000.
- (2) A person who offers publicly to pay another person who may have purchased any stolen or lost property or advanced any money by way of loan on the security of any such property —
 - (a) a refund of the purchase price or the money loaned; or
 - (b) a reward or any other sum of money for the return of any such property,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$2 000.

(3) A person who prints or publishes an offer of the kind referred to in subsection (1) or (2) is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$2 000.

[Section 138 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 12.]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XVI	Offences relating to the administration of justice	
s. 139		

139. Justices acting when personally interested

Any person who ---

- [(1) deleted]
- (2) Being a justice, wilfully and perversely exercises jurisdiction in any matter in which he has a personal interest;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 139 amended by No. 87 of 1982 s. 31; No. 73 of 1994 s. 4; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

[140. Deleted by No. 87 of 1982 s. 32.]

141. Bringing fictitious action on penal statute

Any person who, in the name of a fictitious plaintiff, or in the name of a real person, but without his authority, brings an action against another person upon a penal statute for the recovery of a penalty for any offence committed or alleged to have been committed by him, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 141 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

142. Inserting advertisement without authority of court

Any person who, without authority, or knowing the advertisement to be false in any material particular, inserts or causes to be inserted in the *Government Gazette*, or in any newspaper an advertisement purporting to be published under the authority of any court or tribunal, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 142 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

143. Attempting to pervert course of justice

Any person who attempts to obstruct, prevent, pervert, or defeat the course of justice is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 143 inserted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 26.]

Chapter XVII — Escapes: Rescues: Obstructing officers of courts

144. Forcibly freeing certain offenders from custody

Any person who forcibly frees, or attempts to free, from lawful custody any person serving a sentence for, or charged with, an offence that is punishable with imprisonment for life, or for 20 years or more, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 144 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 15.]

145. Aiding a person to escape from lawful custody

(1) In this section —

prison includes any place where a person is or may be held in lawful custody.

(2) A person who conveys anything or causes anything to be conveyed into a prison with intent to facilitate the escape of a person from that or another prison is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

(3) A person who aids a person in escaping or attempting to escape from lawful custody is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XVII	Escapes: Rescues: Obstructing officers of courts	
s. 146		

[Section 145 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 13.]

146. Escaping from lawful custody

A person who escapes from lawful custody is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

[Section 146 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 13.]

147. Permitting escape

Any person who, being an officer of a prison or police officer, and being charged for the time being, with the custody of a prisoner or a person under arrest upon a charge of an offence, wilfully permits him to escape from custody, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 147 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

148. Aiding an escapee

(1) In this section —

aid includes to harbour, to maintain and to employ.

(2) A person who aids a person who is, to the person's knowledge, a person who has escaped from lawful custody is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 148 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 14.]

149. Rescuing, permitting escape of or concealing a person subject to any law relating to mental disorder

Any person who ---

(a) rescues, or wilfully permits the escape of, a person who is in custody, or is detained, pursuant to the *Mental*

page 100 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 150

Health Act 1996 or any law relating to mental impairment; or

- (b) conceals a person who
 - (i) is rescued or escapes from that custody or detention; or
 - (ii) is absent without leave, within the meaning of the *Mental Health Act 1996* or any law relating to mental impairment,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 149 inserted by No. 35 of 1962 s. 3; amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 69 of 1996 s. 8; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

150. Removing etc. property under lawful seizure

Any person who, when any property has been attached or taken under the process or authority of any court of justice, knowingly, and with intent to hinder or defeat the attachment, or process, receives, removes, retains, conceals, or disposes of such property, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 150 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 36 of 1996 s. 8; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(1).]

151. Obstructing officers of courts of justice

Any person who wilfully obstructs or resists any person lawfully charged with the execution of an order or warrant of any court of justice is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: \$6 000.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XX	Miscellaneous offences against public authority	
s. 169		

[Section 151 amended by No. 113 of 1965 s. 8(1); No. 21 of 1972 s. 6; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 36 of 1996 s. 9; No. 50 of 2003 s. 51(10); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(4).]

[Chapter XVIII (s. 152-166) deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 18.]

[Chapter XIX (s. 167) deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 19(1).]

Chapter XX — Miscellaneous offences against public authority

[168. Deleted by No. 52 of 1984 s. 18.]

169. False statements on oath

(1) Any person who, when under oath or any sanction that may be lawfully substituted for an oath, knowingly makes a statement, whether orally or in writing, that is false in a material particular is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

(2) Any person who knowingly makes a statement that is false in a material particular in a statutory declaration is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 169 inserted by No. 24 of 2005 s. 41.]

170. False information to officials etc.

- (1) Any person who, being required under a written law to give information, whether orally or in writing, to another person, knowingly gives information to the other person that is false in a material particular is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.
 - Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.

page 102 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(2) Subsection (1) does not apply if the person is required to give the information on oath or in a statutory declaration.

[Section 170 inserted by No. 24 of 2005 s. 42.]

171. Creating false belief

(1) In this section —

belief means a belief or suspicion that —

- (a) an offence has been or is about to be committed;
- (b) human safety is or may be endangered;
- (c) human life has or may have been lost;
- (d) property is or may be endangered;
- (e) property has or may have been destroyed;
- (f) there is a fire that needs to be put out,

and that is of such a nature as would reasonably call for action by the Police Force or by emergency services.

(2) A person who does or omits to do any act with the intention of creating a false belief is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (3) A court convicting a person of an offence under this section may order the person to pay all or some of the reasonable expenses of or incidental to any action that was reasonably taken as a result of the offence, whether or not by the Police Force or emergency services.
- (4) The order must specify the person or persons to whom the amount is to be paid.
- (5) Part 16 of the *Sentencing Act 1995* applies to and in respect of an order made under subsection (3) as if it were a compensation order made under that Part.

[Section 171 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 15.]

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part III	Offences against the administration of law and justice and against public authority	
Chapter XX	Miscellaneous offences against public authority	
s. 172		

172. Obstructing public officers

(1) In this section —

obstruct includes to prevent, to hinder and to resist.

(2) A person who obstructs a public officer, or a person lawfully assisting a public officer, in the performance of the officer's functions is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.

[Section 172 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 16.]

173. Refusal by public officer to perform duty

Any person who, being employed in the Public Service, or as an officer of any court or tribunal, perversely and without lawful excuse omits or refuses to do any act which it is his duty to do by virtue of his employment, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 173 amended by No. 73 of 1994 s. 4; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

[174, 175. Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 15.]

176. Neglect to aid in arresting offenders

Any person who, having reasonable notice that he is required to assist any sheriff, under sheriff, justice, mayor, or police officer, in arresting any person, or in preserving the peace, without reasonable excuse omits to do so, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for one year.

[Section 176 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

177. Disobedience to statute law

Any person who, without lawful excuse, the proof of which lies on him, does any act which he is, by the provisions of any

page 104 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

public statute in force in Western Australia, forbidden to do or omits to do any act which he is, by the provisions of any such statute, required to do, is guilty of a crime, unless some mode of proceeding against him for such disobedience is expressly provided by statute, and is intended to be exclusive of all other punishment.

The offender is liable to imprisonment for one year.

[Section 177 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

178. Disobedience to lawful order issued by statutory authority

Any person who, without lawful excuse, the proof of which lies on him, disobeys any lawful order issued by any court of justice, or by any person authorised by any public statute in force in Western Australia to make the order, is guilty of a crime, unless some mode of proceeding against him for such disobedience is expressly provided by statute, and is intended to be exclusive of all other punishment.

The offender is liable to imprisonment for one year.

[Section 178 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

page 105

Part IV — Acts injurious to the public in general

[Chapter XXI (s. 179, 180) deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 20.]

Chapter XXII — Offences against morality

181. Carnal knowledge of animal

Any person who has carnal knowledge of an animal is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 181 inserted by No. 32 of 1989 s. 5.]

- [**182.** Deleted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 14(5).]
- [**183.** Deleted by No. 32 of 1989 s. 6.]
- [**184.** Deleted by No. 3 of 2002 s. 35(1).]
- [**185.** Deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(2).]

186. Occupier or owner allowing certain persons to be on premises for unlawful carnal knowledge

- (1) Any person who, being the owner or occupier of any premises, or having or acting or assisting in the management or control of any premises, induces or knowingly permits any child of such age as in this section is mentioned to resort to or be in or upon such premises for the purpose of being unlawfully carnally known by any person, whether a particular person or not is guilty of a crime, and;
 - (a) if the child is under the age of 16 years, is liable to imprisonment for 2 years; and
 - (b) if the child is under the age of 13 years, is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Alternative offence: s. 191(1).

page 106

6 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (2) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (1) to prove the accused person believed on reasonable grounds that the child was of or above the age of 16 years.
- (3) It is no defence to a charge of an offence against this section that the act of the accused person by which the offence was committed was done with the consent of the person with respect to whom the act was done.

[Section 186 inserted by No. 32 of 1989 s. 9; amended by No. 3 of 2002 s. 36; No. 70 of 2004 s. 17 and 36(3).]

187. Facilitating sexual offences against children outside Western Australia

(1) In this section —

prohibited conduct means —

- (a) the doing of an act in a place outside Western Australia in respect of a child under the age of 16 years which if done in Western Australia would constitute an offence under Chapter XXXI; or
- (b) the commission of an offence under Part IIIA Division 2 of the *Crimes Act 1914* of the Commonwealth.

(2) A person —

- (a) who does any act for the purpose of enabling or aiding another person;
- (b) who aids another person; or
- (c) who counsels or procures another person,

to engage in prohibited conduct is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 187 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 4.]

[**188**, **189**. Deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(2).]

page 107

190. Being involved with prostitution

- (1) Any person who
 - (a) keeps or manages, or acts, or assists in the management of any premises for purposes of prostitution;
 - (b) being the tenant, lessee, or occupier of any premises, permits such premises, or any part thereof, to be used for purposes of prostitution; or
 - (c) being the lessor or landlord of any premises, or the agent of such lessor or landlord, lets the same, or any part thereof, or collects the rent with the knowledge that such premises, or some part thereof, are or is to be used for purposes of prostitution, or is a party to the continued use of such premises, or any part thereof, for purposes of prostitution,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (2) For the purposes of subsection (1)(a), a person who appears, acts, or behaves as the person having control of, or the care or management of, any premises is to be taken to be keeping the premises, whether the person is or is not the real keeper.
- (3) Any person who lives wholly or partly on earnings that the person knows are the earnings of prostitution is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

(4) For the purposes of subsection (3), if a person lives with, or is habitually in the company of a prostitute, and has no visible means of subsistence, the person shall, unless he or she can satisfy the court to the contrary, be taken to be living on earnings that the person knows are the earnings of prostitution.

[Section 190 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 18.]

page 108 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

191. Procuring person to be prostitute etc.

- (1) Any person who
 - (a) Procures a girl or woman who is under the age of 21 years, and is not a common prostitute or of known immoral character to have unlawful carnal connection with a man, either in Western Australia or elsewhere; or
 - (b) Procures a woman or girl to become a common prostitute either in Western Australia or elsewhere; or
 - (c) Procures a woman or girl to leave Western Australia, with intent that she may become an inmate of a brothel, elsewhere; or
 - (d) Procures a woman or girl to leave her usual place of abode in Western Australia, such place not being a brothel, with intent that she may, for the purposes of prostitution, become an inmate of a brothel, either in Western Australia or elsewhere; or
 - (e) Procures a man or boy for any of the above purposes;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Alternative offence for a charge of an offence under subsection (1)(a): s. 186(1).

(2) It is no defence to a charge of an offence against this section that the act of the accused person by which the offence was committed was done with the consent of the person with respect to whom the act was done.

[Section 191 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 31; No. 32 of 1989 s. 12; No. 48 of 1991 s. 12(7); No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 19(1), 19(2), 34(1) and 36(4).]

page 109

192. Procuring person to have unlawful carnal knowledge by threats, fraud or administering drugs

- (1) Any person who
 - (a) By threats or intimidation of any kind procures a woman or girl to have unlawful carnal connection with a man, either in Western Australia or elsewhere; or
 - (b) By any false pretence procures a woman or girl, who is not a common prostitute or of known immoral character, to have unlawful carnal connection with a man, either in Western Australia or elsewhere; or
 - (c) Administers to a woman or girl, or causes a woman or girl to take, any drug or other thing with intent to stupefy or overpower her in order to enable any man, whether a particular man or not, to have unlawful carnal knowledge of her; or
 - (d) Does any of the foregoing acts with respect to a man or boy;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

(2) It is no defence to a charge of an offence against this section that the act of the accused person by which the offence was committed was done with the consent of the person with respect to whom the act was done.

[Section 192 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 31; No. 32 of 1989 s. 13; No. 48 of 1991 s. 12(7); No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 20 and 34(1).]

- [**193, 194.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 10.]
- [**195.** Deleted by No. 17 of 2000 s. 64.]
- [**196-198.** Deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(2).]

page 110 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

199. Abortion

- (1) It is unlawful to perform an abortion unless
 - (a) the abortion is performed by a medical practitioner in good faith and with reasonable care and skill; and
 - (b) the performance of the abortion is justified under section 334 of the *Health Act 1911*.
- (2) A person who unlawfully performs an abortion is guilty of an offence.

Penalty: \$50 000.

- (3) Subject to section 259, if a person who is not a medical practitioner performs an abortion that person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.
- (4) In this section —

medical practitioner has the same meaning as it has in the *Health Act 1911*.

- (5) A reference in this section to performing an abortion includes a reference to
 - (a) attempting to perform an abortion; and
 - (b) doing any act with intent to procure an abortion,

whether or not the woman concerned is pregnant.

[Section 199 inserted by No. 15 of 1998 s. 4.]

[200, 201. Deleted by No. 15 of 1998 s. 4.]

202. Obscene acts in public

- (1) A person who does an obscene act
 - (a) in a public place or in the sight of any person who is in a public place; or

page 111

(b) in a police station or lock-up,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Alternative offence: s. 203(1).

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

(2) A person who owns, or has the control or management of, a place to which the public is admitted, whether on payment of consideration or not, and who permits a person to do an obscene act in that place is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Alternative offence: s. 203(2).

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (3) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under this section to prove that it was for the public benefit that the act complained of should be done.
- (4) Whether the doing of any such act is or is not for the public benefit is a question of fact.

[Section 202 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 21.]

203. Indecent acts in public

- (1) A person who does an indecent act
 - (a) in a public place or in the sight of any person who is in a public place; or
 - (b) in a police station or lock-up,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 9 months and a fine of \$9 000.

(2) A person who owns, or has the control or management of, a place to which the public is admitted, whether on payment of consideration or not, and who permits a person to do an indecent

page 112 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

act in that place is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 9 months and a fine of \$9 000.

- (3) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under this section to prove that it was for the public benefit that the act complained of should be done.
- (4) Whether the doing of any such act is or is not for the public benefit is a question of fact.

[Section 203 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 21.]

204. Indecent act with intent to offend

A person who does an indecent act in any place with intent to insult or offend any person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 204 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 21.]

204A. Showing offensive material to children under 16

- (1) In this section, unless the contrary intention appears *material* includes
 - (a) an object;
 - (b) a still visual image of any kind, whether a drawing, painting, photograph, or other representation on a surface of any kind, and whether printed or not;
 - (c) a moving visual image of any kind, whether produced from a cinematographic film, video tape, or other medium;
 - (d) a hologram;

page 113

offensive material means material that —

- (a) describes, depicts, expresses, or otherwise deals with matters of sex, drug misuse or addiction, crime, cruelty or violence, or revolting or abhorrent phenomena, in a manner that is likely to cause offence to a reasonable adult;
- (b) depicts a person (whether engaged in sexual activity or otherwise) who is, or who is apparently, a child under the age of 16 years in a manner that is likely to cause offence to a reasonable adult;
- (c) describes, depicts, expresses, or otherwise deals with sexual activity of any kind between a human being and an animal; or
- (d) promotes, incites, or instructs in matters of crime or violence,

and includes —

- (e) a publication, within the meaning of the *Classification* (*Publications, Films and Computer Games*) Act 1995 of the Commonwealth, that has been classified RC, Category 1 restricted or Category 2 restricted under that Act;
- (f) a film, within the meaning of the Classification (Publications, Films and Computer Games) Act 1995 of the Commonwealth, that has been classified RC or X under that Act; and
- (g) a computer game, within the meaning of the *Classification (Publications, Films and Computer Games) Act 1995* of the Commonwealth, that has been classified RC under that Act.
- (2) A person who, with intent to commit a crime, shows offensive material to a child under the age of 16 years is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.
- (3) Upon an indictment charging a person with an offence under subsection (2), a certificate issued under an Act referred to in

page 1'	14	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information		n	

the definition of "offensive material" in subsection (1) as to the status of any material under that Act is, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, proof of the matters in the certificate.

- (4) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (2) to prove the accused person
 - (a) believed on reasonable grounds that the child was of or over the age of 16 years; and
 - (b) was not more than 3 years older than the child.

[Section 204A inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 5; amended by No. 40 of 1996 s. 152; No. 3 of 2002 s. 37; No. 30 of 2003 s. 42.]

204B. Using electronic communication to procure, or expose to indecent matter, children under 16

(1) In this section —

computer generated image means electronically recorded data capable, by way of an electronic device, of being produced on a computer monitor, television screen, liquid crystal display or similar medium as an image, whether or not the image is in the form of text;

electronic communication has the meaning given to that term in section 5 of the *Electronic Transactions Act 2003*;

indecent matter includes an indecent film, videotape, audiotape, picture, photograph, or printed or written matter;

picture includes an image, whether or not it is a computer generated image;

victim means a person whom an adult, contrary to subsection (2) or (3), intends to —

- (a) procure to engage in sexual activity; or
- (b) expose to any indecent matter.

page 115

s. 204B

- (2) An adult who uses electronic communication
 - (a) with intent to
 - (i) procure a person under the age of 16 years to engage in sexual activity; or
 - (ii) expose a person under the age of 16 years to any indecent matter,

either in Western Australia or elsewhere; or

- (b) with intent to
 - (i) procure a person the offender believes is under the age of 16 years to engage in sexual activity; or
 - (ii) expose a person the offender believes is under the age of 16 years to any indecent matter,

either in Western Australia or elsewhere,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

- (3) An adult who uses electronic communication
 - (a) with intent to
 - (i) procure a person under the age of 13 years to engage in sexual activity; or
 - (ii) expose a person under the age of 13 years to any indecent matter,

either in Western Australia or elsewhere; or

- (b) with intent to
 - (i) procure a person the offender believes is under the age of 13 years to engage in sexual activity; or
 - (ii) expose a person the offender believes is under the age of 13 years to any indecent matter,

either in Western Australia or elsewhere,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

page 116 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Alternative offence: subsection (2).

- (4) For the purpose of subsection (2)(a)(i) or (b)(i) or (3)(a)(i) or (b)(i), a person engages in sexual activity if the person —
 - (a) allows a sexual act to be done to the person's body;
 - (b) does a sexual act to the person's own body or the body of another person; or
 - (c) otherwise engages in an act of an indecent nature.
- (5) The acts referred to in subsection (4) are not limited to penetration or acts involving physical contact.
- (6) For the purpose of subsection (2)(a)(i) or (b)(i) or (3)(a)(i) or (b)(i), it is not necessary to prove that the accused person intended to procure the victim to engage in any particular sexual activity.
- (7) If, despite subsection (6), an intention to procure the victim to engage in any particular sexual activity is alleged, it does not matter that, because of circumstances not known to the accused person, it is impossible in fact for the victim to engage in the sexual activity.
- (8) For the purposes of subsection (2) or (3), it does not matter that the victim is a fictitious person represented to the accused person as a real person.
- (9) Evidence that the victim was represented to the accused person as being under the age of 16 years, or 13 years, as the case may be, is, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, proof that the accused person believed the victim was under that age.
- (10) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (2)(a) to prove the accused person believed on reasonable grounds that the victim was of or over the age of 16 years.
- (11) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (3)(a) to prove the accused person believed on reasonable grounds that the victim was of or over the age of 13 years, but that does not prevent the person from being convicted of an offence under subsection (2).

As at 17 Nov	v 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 117
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information			

[Section 204B inserted by No. 3 of 2006 s. 4.]

205. Ignorance of age no defence

Except as otherwise expressly stated, it is immaterial, in the case of any of the offences defined in this Chapter committed with respect to a person or child under the specified age, that the accused person did not know that the person or child was under that age, or believed that he or she was not under that age.

[Section 205 inserted by No. 32 of 1989 s. 19.]

[205A. Deleted by No. 74 of 1985 s. 5.]

206. Supplying intoxicants to people likely to abuse them

(1) In this section —

intoxicant means a drug, or a volatile or other substance, capable of intoxicating a person, but does not include liquor as defined in the *Liquor Control Act 1988*;

volatile substance means a substance that produces a vapour at room temperature.

(2) A person who sells or supplies an intoxicant to another person in circumstances where the person knows, or where it is reasonable to suspect, that that or another person will use it to become intoxicated is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 206 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 22; amended by No. 73 of 2006 s. 114.]

Chapter XXIII — Misconduct relating to corpses

[Heading amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 23(2).]

- [207. Deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 23.]
- [208. Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 17.]
- [**209.** Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 23(1).]

page 118 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- [210, 211. Deleted by No. 108 of 1982 s. 27.]
- [**212.** Deleted by No. 74 of 1987 s. 64.]
- [**213.** Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 23(1).]

214. Misconduct with regard to corpses

Any person who, without lawful justification or excuse, the proof of which lies on him —

- (1) Neglects to perform any duty imposed upon him by law, or undertaken by him, whether for reward or otherwise, touching the burial or other disposition of a human body or human remains; or
- (2) Improperly or indecently interferes with, or offers any indignity to, any dead human body or human remains, whether buried or not;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 214 amended by No. 70 of 1988 s. 25; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(1).]

215. Interfering with corpse to hinder inquiry

- (1) In this section a person interferes with the corpse of a person if he or she
 - (a) conceals the corpse, whether by burying or destroying it or otherwise; or
 - (b) damages or mutilates or otherwise interferes with the corpse.
- (2) Any person who, without lawful justification or excuse, the proof of which lies on him or her, interferes with the corpse of a person with intent to prevent or prejudice any investigation into the circumstances surrounding the death of the person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

As at 17 No	ov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 119
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information			

[Section 215 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 60.] [Chapter XXIV (s. 216-219) deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 26.] [Chapter XXV (s. 220) deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 11.]

page 120 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 19		
Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	Part V	
Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation	Chapter XXVI	

Part V — Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals

[Heading amended by No. 5 of 2008 s. 129(2).]

Chapter XXVI — Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation

[Heading amended by No. 38 of 2004 s. 63.]

221. Circumstances of aggravation for offences in this Part

(1) In this Part —

circumstances of aggravation means circumstances in which ----

- (a) the offender is in a family and domestic relationship with the victim of the offence;
- (b) a child was present when the offence was committed;
- (c) the conduct of the offender in committing the offence constituted a breach of an order made or registered under the *Restraining Orders Act 1997* or to which that Act applies; or
- (d) the victim is of or over the age of 60 years.
- (2) In this section —

family and domestic relationship has the same meaning as it has in section 4 of the *Restraining Orders Act 1997*.

[Section 221 inserted by No. 38 of 2004 s. 64.]

222. Assault, meaning of

A person who strikes, touches, or moves, or otherwise applies force of any kind to the person of another, either directly or indirectly, without his consent, or with his consent if the consent is obtained by fraud, or who by any bodily act or gesture

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 121 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals		
Chapter XXVI	Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation		
s. 223			

attempts or threatens to apply force of any kind to the person of another without his consent, under such circumstances that the person making the attempt or threat has actually or apparently a present ability to effect his purpose, is said to assault that other person, and the act is called an assault.

The term *applies force* includes the case of applying heat, light, electrical force, gas, odour, or any other substance or thing whatever if applied in such a degree as to cause injury or personal discomfort.

223. Assaults unlawful

An assault is unlawful and constitutes an offence unless it is authorised or justified or excused by law.

The application of force by one person to the person of another may be unlawful, although it is done with the consent of that other person.

224. Execution of sentence

It is lawful for a person who is charged by law with the duty of executing or giving effect to the lawful sentence of a court to execute or give effect to that sentence.

225. Execution of process

It is lawful for a person who is charged by law with the duty of executing the lawful process of a court, and who is required to arrest or detain another person under such process, and for every person lawfully assisting a person so charged, to arrest or detain that other person according to the terms of the process.

226. Execution of warrants

It is lawful for a person who is charged by law with the duty of executing a lawful warrant issued by any court or justice or other person having jurisdiction to issue it, and who is required to arrest or detain another person under such warrant, and for

page 122 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

every person lawfully assisting a person so charged, to arrest or detain that other person according to the directions of the warrant.

227. Erroneous sentence or process or warrant

If the sentence was passed, or the process was issued, by a court having jurisdiction under any circumstances to pass such a sentence, or to issue such process, or if the warrant was issued by a court or justice or other person having authority under any circumstances to issue such a warrant, it is immaterial whether the court or justice or person had or had not authority to pass the sentence or issue the process or warrant in the particular case; unless the person executing the same knows that the sentence or process or warrant was in fact passed or issued without authority.

228. Sentence or process or warrant without jurisdiction

A person who executes or assists in executing any sentence, process, or warrant which purports to be passed or issued by a court, justice, or other person, and who would be justified, under the provisions of the 4 last preceding sections, in executing the same if it had been passed or issued by a court, justice, or person having authority to pass or issue it, is not criminally responsible for any act done in such execution, notwithstanding that the court, justice, or person had no authority to pass the sentence or issue the process or warrant, if in such execution he acted in good faith and in the belief that the sentence, process, or warrant was that of a court, justice, or other person having such authority.

229. Arrest of wrong person

A person who, being duly authorised to execute a warrant to arrest one person, arrests another person, believing in good faith and on reasonable grounds that the person arrested is the person named in the warrant, is not criminally responsible for doing so

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 123 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals		
Chapter XXVI	Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation		
s. 230			

to any greater extent than if the person arrested had been the person named in the warrant.

Any person who lawfully assists in making such an arrest, believing that the person arrested is the person named in the warrant, or who, being required by the warrant to receive and detain the person named in it, receives and detains the person so arrested, is not criminally responsible for doing so to any greater extent than if the person arrested had been the person named in the warrant.

230. Irregular process or warrant

When any process or warrant is bad in law by reason of some defect in substance or in form apparent on the face of it, a person who, in good faith and believing that it is good in law, acts in the execution of the process or warrant, is not criminally responsible for anything done in such execution to any greater extent than if the process or warrant were good in law.

231. Force used in executing process or in arrest

- (1) It is lawful for a person who is engaged in the lawful execution of any sentence, process, or warrant, or in making any arrest, and for any person lawfully assisting him, to use such force as may be reasonably necessary to overcome any force used in resisting such execution or arrest.
- (2) In determining whether any process or warrant might have been executed, or any arrest made, in a less forcible manner, the following shall be taken into account
 - (a) whether the person executing the process or warrant had it with him or her and produced it at the time;
 - (b) if it was practicable to do so at the time, whether the person making an arrest, whether with or without a warrant, gave notice of the process or warrant under which the person was acting or of the cause of the arrest.

[Section 231 amended by No. 59 of 2006 s. 20.]

[232. Deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 21.]

233. Preventing escape from arrest

- (1) When any person is proceeding lawfully to arrest, with or without warrant, another person, and the person sought to be arrested takes to flight, or appears to be about to take to flight, in order to avoid arrest, it is lawful for the person seeking to make the arrest, and for any person lawfully assisting that person, to use such force as may be reasonably necessary to prevent the escape of the person sought to be arrested.
- (2) Subsection (1) does not authorise the use of force that is intended or is likely to cause death or grievous bodily harm unless
 - (a) the person who uses that force is a police officer or a person assisting a police officer;
 - (b) the person sought to be arrested is reasonably suspected of having committed an offence punishable with imprisonment for life; and
 - (c) the person sought to be arrested is called on to surrender before that force is used.

[Section 233 inserted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 6.]

[234. Deleted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 7.]

235. Preventing escape or rescue after arrest

- (1) When any person has lawfully arrested another person for any offence, it is lawful for him to use such force as may be reasonably necessary to prevent the escape or rescue of the person arrested.
- (2) Subsection (1) does not authorise the use of force that is intended or is likely to cause death or grievous bodily harm unless the offence referred to in that subsection is punishable

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals		
Chapter XXVI	Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation		
s 238			

with imprisonment for 14 years or upwards, with or without any other punishment.

[Section 235 inserted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 8.]

[236, 237. Deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 22.]

238. Suppression of riot

It is lawful for any person to use such force as is necessary to suppress a riot, and is reasonably proportioned to the danger to be apprehended from its continuance.

239. Riot may be suppressed by justices and police officers

It is lawful for a justice to use or order to be used, and for a police officer to use, such force as he believes, on reasonable grounds, to be necessary in order to suppress a riot, and as is reasonably proportioned to the danger which he believes, on reasonable grounds, is to be apprehended from its continuance.

240. Suppression of riot by person acting under lawful orders

It is lawful for any person acting in good faith in obedience to orders, not manifestly unlawful, given by a justice for the suppression of a riot, to use such force as he believes, on reasonable grounds, to be necessary for carrying such orders into effect.

Whether any particular order so given is or is not manifestly unlawful is a question of law.

241. Suppression of riot by person acting without order in case of emergency

When any person, whether subject to military law or not, believes, on reasonable grounds, that serious mischief will arise from a riot before there is time to procure the intervention of a justice, it is lawful for him to use such force as he believes, on reasonable grounds, to be necessary for the suppression of the

page 126 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

riot, and as is reasonably proportioned to the danger which he believes, on reasonable grounds, is to be apprehended from its continuance.

242. Suppression of riot by military personnel

It is lawful for a person who is bound by military law to obey the lawful commands of his superior officer to obey any command given him by his superior officer in order to the suppression of a riot, unless the command is manifestly unlawful.

Whether any particular command is or is not manifestly unlawful is a question of law.

243. Prevention of violence by mentally impaired person

It is lawful for any person to use such force as is reasonably necessary in order to prevent a person whom he believes, on reasonable grounds, to be mentally impaired from doing violence to any person or property.

[Section 243 inserted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 23.]

244. Defence against home invasion

- (1) It is lawful for a person (*the occupant*) who is in peaceable possession of a dwelling to use any force or do anything else that the occupant believes, on reasonable grounds, to be necessary
 - (a) to prevent a home invader from wrongfully entering the dwelling or an associated place;
 - (b) to cause a home invader who is wrongfully in the dwelling or on or in an associated place to leave the dwelling or place;

page 127

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913				
Part V		Offences against the person and relating to parental rights		
Chapter XXVI		and duties and against the reputation of individuals Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation		
<u>s. 244</u>				
	(c)	to make effectual defence against violence used or threatened in relation to a person by a home invader who is —		
		(i) attempting to wrongfully enter the dwelling or an associated place; or		
		(ii) wrongfully in the dwelling or on or in an associated place;		
		or		
	(d)	to prevent a home invader from committing, or make a home invader stop committing, an offence in the dwelling or on or in an associated place.		
(1A)	force t invade that vie	e subsection (1), it is not lawful for the occupant to use hat is intended, or that is likely, to cause death to a home or unless the occupant believes, on reasonable grounds, olence is being or is likely to be used or is threatened in n to a person by a home invader.		
(2)	-	on is a <i>home invader</i> for the purposes of subsection (1) if cupant believes, on reasonable grounds, that the person —		
	(a)	intends to commit an offence; or		
	(b)	is committing or has committed an offence,		
	in the	dwelling or on or in an associated place.		
(3)	extend	thorisation conferred by subsection (1)(a), (b) or (d) is to a person assisting the occupant or acting by the ant's authority.		
(4)	degree faith ir	er subsection $(1)(c)$ it is lawful for the occupant to use a of force, it is lawful for another person acting in good n aid of the occupant to use the same degree of force to l the occupant.		
(5)		ection has effect even if the conduct it authorises would nerwise be authorised under this Chapter.		
(6)	In this	section —		

page 128 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

associated place means —

- (a) any place that is used exclusively in connection with, or for purposes ancillary to, the occupation of the dwelling; and
- (b) if the dwelling is one of 2 or more dwellings in one building or group of buildings, a place that occupants of the dwellings use in common with one another;

offence means an offence in addition to any wrongful entry;

place means any land, building or structure, or a part of any land, building or structure.

[Section 244 inserted by No. 45 of 2000 s. 4; amended by No. 29 of 2008 s. 7.]

245. Provocation, meaning of

The term *provocation* used with reference to an offence of which an assault is an element, means and includes, except as hereinafter stated, any wrongful act or insult of such a nature as to be likely, when done to an ordinary person, or in the presence of an ordinary person to another person who is under his immediate care, or to whom he stands in a conjugal, parental, filial, or fraternal relation, to deprive him of the power of self control, and to induce him to assault the person by whom the act or insult is done or offered.

When such an act or insult is done or offered by one person to another, or in the presence of another, to a person who is under the immediate care of that other, or to whom the latter stands in any such relation as aforesaid, the former is said to give to the latter provocation for an assault.

A lawful act is not provocation to any person for an assault.

An act which a person does in consequence of incitement given by another person in order to induce him to do the act and

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913				
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals			
Chapter XXVI	Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation			
s. 246				

thereby to furnish an excuse for committing an assault, is not provocation to that other person for an assault.

An arrest which is unlawful is not necessarily provocation for an assault, but it may be evidence of provocation to a person who knows of the illegality.

[Section 245 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 61(1).]

246. Defence of provocation

A person is not criminally responsible for an assault committed upon a person who gives him provocation for the assault, if he is in fact deprived by the provocation of the power of self-control, and acts upon it on the sudden and before there is time for his passion to cool; provided that the force used is not disproportionate to the provocation, and is not intended, and is not such as is likely to cause death or grievous bodily harm.

Whether any particular act or insult is such as to be likely to deprive an ordinary person of the power of self-control and to induce him to assault the person by whom the act or insult is done or offered, and whether, in any particular case, the person provoked was actually deprived by the provocation of the power of self-control, and whether any force used is or is not disproportionate to the provocation, are questions of fact.

247. Prevention of repetition of insult

It is lawful for any person to use such force as is reasonably necessary to prevent the repetition of an act or insult of such a nature as to be provocation to him for an assault; provided that the force used is not intended, and is not such as is likely, to cause death or grievous bodily harm.

248. Self-defence

(1) In this section —

page 130

0 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

harmful act means an act that is an element of an offence under this Part other than Chapter XXXV.

- (2) A harmful act done by a person is lawful if the act is done in self-defence under subsection (4).
- (3) If
 - (a) a person unlawfully kills another person in circumstances which, but for this section, would constitute murder; and
 - (b) the person's act that causes the other person's death would be an act done in self-defence under subsection (4) but for the fact that the act is not a reasonable response by the person in the circumstances as the person believes them to be,

the person is guilty of manslaughter and not murder.

- (4) A person's harmful act is done in self-defence if
 - (a) the person believes the act is necessary to defend the person or another person from a harmful act, including a harmful act that is not imminent; and
 - (b) the person's harmful act is a reasonable response by the person in the circumstances as the person believes them to be; and
 - (c) there are reasonable grounds for those beliefs.
- (5) A person's harmful act is not done in self-defence if it is done to defend the person or another person from a harmful act that is lawful.
- (6) For the purposes of subsection (5), a harmful act is not lawful merely because the person doing it is not criminally responsible for it.

[Section 248 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 8.]

[249, 250. Deleted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 8.]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 131 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals
Chapter XXVI	Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation

<u>s. 251</u>

251. Defence of movable property against trespassers

It is lawful for any person who is in peaceable possession of any movable property, and for any person acting by his authority, to use such force as is reasonably necessary in order to resist the taking of such property by a trespasser, or in order to retake it from a trespasser, provided that the force used is not intended, and is not such as is likely, to cause death or grievous bodily harm to the trespasser.

[Section 251 amended by No. 37 of 1991 s. 8.]

252. Defence of movable property with claim of right

When a person is in peaceable possession of any movable property under a claim of right, it is lawful for him, and for any person acting by his authority, to use such force as is reasonably necessary in order to defend his possession of the property, even against a person who is entitled by law to possession of the property, provided that he does not do bodily harm to such other person.

253. Defence of movable property without claim of right

When a person who is entitled by law to the possession of movable property attempts to take it from a person who is in possession of the property, but who neither claims right to it nor acts by the authority of a person who claims right, and the person in possession resists him, it is lawful for the person so entitled to possession to use such force as is reasonably necessary in order to obtain possession of the property; provided that the force used is not intended, and is not such as is likely, to cause death or grievous bodily harm to the person in possession.

[Section 253 amended by No. 37 of 1991 s. 9.]

page	132	Version 14-e0-02	As at	17 Nov 2009)
	Extract fro	m www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	n		

254. Defence of property against trespassers, removal of disorderly persons

- (1) For the purposes of this section and section 255, the term *place* means any land, building, structure, tent, or conveyance, or a part of any land, building, structure, tent, or conveyance.
- (2) It is lawful for a person (*the occupant*) who is in peaceable possession of any place, or who is entitled to the control or management of any place, to use such force as is reasonably necessary
 - (a) to prevent a person from wrongfully entering the place;
 - (b) to remove a person who wrongfully remains on or in the place; or
 - (c) to remove a person behaving in a disorderly manner on or in the place;

provided that the force used is not intended, and is not such as is likely, to cause death or grievous bodily harm to the person.

(3) The authorisation conferred by subsection (2), as limited by the proviso to that subsection, extends to a person acting by the occupant's authority except that if that person's duties as an employee consist of or include any of the matters referred to in subsection (2)(a), (b) or (c) that person is not authorised to use force that is intended, or is likely, to cause bodily harm.

[Section 254 inserted by No. 37 of 1991 s. 10.]

255. Defence of possession of a place with claim of right

When a person is in peaceable possession of any place with a claim of right, it is lawful for him, and for any person acting by his authority, to use such force as is reasonably necessary in order to defend his possession, even against a person who is entitled by law to the possession of the place, provided that he does not do bodily harm to such person.

[Section 255 amended by No. 37 of 1991 s. 11.]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 133 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals
Chapter XXVI	Assaults and violence to the person generally: Justification, excuse and circumstances of aggravation

<u>s. 256</u>

256. Exercise of right-of-way or easement

When a person who is lawfully entitled to enter upon land for the exercise of a right-of-way or other easement or profit enters upon the land for the purpose of exercising such right-of-way, easement, or profit, after notice that his right to use such way or easement or to take such profit is disputed by the person in possession of the land, or having entered persists in his entry after such notice, it is lawful for the person in possession, and for any person acting by his authority, to use such force as is reasonably necessary for the purpose of making the person so entering desist from the entry, provided that he does not do him bodily harm.

257. Discipline of children

It is lawful for a parent or a person in the place of a parent, or for a schoolmaster, to use, by way of correction, towards a child or pupil under his care, such force as is reasonable under the circumstances.

[Section 257 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 61(2).]

258. Discipline on ship or aircraft

It is lawful for the master or other person in command of —

- (a) a vessel on a voyage; or
- (b) an aircraft on a flight;

and for any person acting under his instructions to use, for the purpose of maintaining good order and discipline on board the vessel or aircraft, such force as he believes, on reasonable grounds, to be necessary, and as is reasonable under the circumstances.

[Section 258 inserted by No. 53 of 1964 s. 3.]

page 134 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

259. Surgical and medical treatment

- A person is not criminally responsible for administering, in good faith and with reasonable care and skill, surgical or medical treatment (including palliative care) —
 - (a) to another person for that other person's benefit; or
 - (b) to an unborn child for the preservation of the mother's life,

if the administration of the treatment is reasonable, having regard to the patient's state at the time and to all the circumstances of the case.

(2) A person is not criminally responsible for not administering or ceasing to administer, in good faith and with reasonable care and skill, surgical or medical treatment (including palliative care) if not administering or ceasing to administer the treatment is reasonable, having regard to the patient's state at the time and to all the circumstances of the case.

[Section 259 inserted by No. 15 of 1998 s. 5; amended by No. 25 of 2008 s. 18.]

259A. Inoculation procedures

A person is not criminally responsible for performing, in good faith and with reasonable care and skill, a procedure that involves causing a person to have a disease, if that procedure is performed for inoculation purposes.

[Section 259A inserted by No. 51 of 1992 s. 4.]

260. Excessive force

In any case in which the use of force by one person to another is lawful, the use of more force than is justified by law under the circumstances is unlawful.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXVII	Duties relating to the preservation of human life	
s. 261		

261. Consent to death immaterial

Consent by a person to the causing of his own death does not affect the criminal responsibility of any person by whom such death is caused.

Chapter XXVII — Duties relating to the preservation of human life

262. Duty to provide necessaries of life

It is the duty of every person having charge of another who is unable by reason of age, sickness, mental impairment, detention, or any other cause, to withdraw himself from such charge, and who is unable to provide himself with the necessaries of life, whether the charge is undertaken under a contract, or is imposed by law, or arises by reason of any act, whether lawful or unlawful, of the person who has such charge, to provide for that other person the necessaries of life; and he is held to have caused any consequences which result to the life or health of the other person by reason of any omission to perform that duty.

[Section 262 amended by No. 69 of 1996 s. 10.]

263. Duty of head of family

It is the duty of every person who, as head of a family, has the charge of a child under the age of 16 years, being a member of his household, to provide the necessaries of life for such child, and he is held to have caused any consequences which result to the life or health of the child by reason of any omission to perform that duty whether the child is helpless or not.

[**264.** Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 61(3).]

265. Duty of persons doing dangerous acts

It is the duty of every person who, except in a case of necessity, undertakes to administer surgical or medical treatment (including palliative care) to any other person, or to do any other

page 136 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

lawful act which is or may be dangerous to human life or health, to have reasonable skill and to use reasonable care in doing such act; and he is held to have caused any consequences which result to the life or health of any person by reason of any omission to observe or perform that duty.

[Section 265 amended by No. 25 of 2008 s. 19.]

266. Duty of persons in charge of dangerous things

It is the duty of every person who has in his charge or under his control anything, whether living or inanimate, and whether moving or stationary, of such a nature that, in the absence of care or precaution in its use or management, the life, safety, or health of any person may be endangered, to use reasonable care and take reasonable precautions to avoid such danger; and he is held to have caused any consequences which result to the life or health of any person by reason of any omission to perform that duty.

267. Duty to do certain acts

When a person undertakes to do any act the omission to do which is or may be dangerous to human life or health, it is his duty to do that act; and he is held to have caused any consequences which result to the life or health of any person by reason of any omission to perform that duty.

Chapter XXVIII — Homicide: Suicide: Concealment of birth

268. Killing of a human being unlawful

It is unlawful to kill any person unless such killing is authorised or justified or excused by law.

269. When a child becomes a human being

A child becomes a person capable of being killed when it has completely proceeded in a living state from the body of its mother, whether it has breathed or not, and whether it has an

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXVIII	Homicide: Suicide: Concealment of birth	

independent circulation or not, and whether the navel-string is severed or not.

270. Kill, meaning of

Any person who causes the death of another, directly or indirectly, by any means whatever, is deemed to have killed that other person.

[Section 270 amended by No. 37 of 1991 s. 5.]

271. Death by acts done at childbirth

When a child dies in consequence of an act done or omitted to be done by any person before or during its birth, the person who did or omitted to do such act is deemed to have killed the child.

272. Causing death by threats

A person who, by threats or intimidation of any kind, or by deceit, causes another person to do an act or make an omission which results in the death of that other person, is deemed to have killed him.

273. Acceleration of death

A person who does any act or makes any omission which hastens the death of another person who, when the act is done or the omission is made, is labouring under some disorder or disease arising from another cause, is deemed to have killed that other person.

274. When injury or death might be prevented by proper precaution

When a person causes a bodily injury to another from which death results, it is immaterial that the injury might have been avoided by proper precaution on the part of the person injured, or that his death from that injury might have been prevented by proper care or treatment.

page 138 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

275. Injuries causing death in consequence of subsequent treatment

When a person does grievous bodily harm to another and such other person has recourse to surgical or medical treatment (including palliative care), and death results either from the injury or the treatment, he is deemed to have killed that other person, although the immediate cause of death was the surgical or medical treatment; provided that the treatment was reasonably proper under the circumstances, and was applied in good faith.

[Section 275 amended by No. 25 of 2008 s. 20.]

[276. Deleted by No. 37 of 1991 s. 6.]

277. Unlawful homicide

Any person who unlawfully kills another is guilty of a crime which, according to the circumstances of the case, may be murder or manslaughter.

[Section 277 inserted by No. 21 of 1972 s. 9; amended by No. 58 of 1974 s. 4; No. 89 of 1986 s. 6; No. 29 of 2008 s. 16(5).]

[278. Deleted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 10.]

279. Murder

- (1) If a person unlawfully kills another person and
 - (a) the person intends to cause the death of the person killed or another person; or
 - (b) the person intends to cause a bodily injury of such a nature as to endanger, or be likely to endanger, the life of the person killed or another person; or
 - (c) the death is caused by means of an act done in the prosecution of an unlawful purpose, which act is of such a nature as to be likely to endanger human life,

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913 Part V Offences against the person and relating to parental rights			
Chapter XXVIII		and duties and against the reputation of individuals Homicide: Suicide: Concealment of birth	
s. 280		Homicide. Suicide. Conceaiment of birth	
3.200			
	the person is guilty of murder.		
	Alternative offence: s. 280, 281, 283, 284, 290 or 291 or <i>Road</i> <i>Traffic Act 1974</i> s. 59.		
(2)	For the purposes of subsection (1)(a) and (b), it is immaterial that the person did not intend to hurt the person killed.		
(3)	For the purposes of subsection $(1)(c)$, it is immaterial that the person did not intend to hurt any person.		
(4)	A person, other than a child, who is guilty of murder must be sentenced to life imprisonment unless —		
	(a)	that sentence would be clearly unjust given the circumstances of the offence and the person; and	
	(b)	the person is unlikely to be a threat to the safety of the community when released from imprisonment,	
	in which case the person is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.		
(5)	A chile	d who is guilty of murder is liable to either —	
	(a)	life imprisonment; or	
	(b)	detention in a place determined from time to time by the Governor or under another written law until released by order of the Governor.	
(6)	A court that does not sentence a person guilty of murder to life imprisonment must give written reasons why life imprisonment was not imposed.		
	[Section 279 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 10.]		
280.	Manslaughter		

If a person unlawfully kills another person under such circumstances as not to constitute murder, the person is guilty of manslaughter and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Alternative offence: s. 281, 284, 290, 291 or 294 or *Road Traffic Act 1974* s. 59.

[Section 280 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 11.]

page 140 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 281

281. Unlawful assault causing death

- (1) If a person unlawfully assaults another who dies as a direct or indirect result of the assault, the person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.
- (2) A person is criminally responsible under subsection (1) even if the person does not intend or foresee the death of the other person and even if the death was not reasonably foreseeable.

[Section 281 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 12.]

- [281A. Deleted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 13.]
- [282. Deleted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 10.]

283. Attempt to murder

Any person who ---

- (1) Attempts unlawfully to kill another; or
- (2) With intent unlawfully to kill another does any act, or omits to do any act which it is his duty to do, such act or omission being of such a nature as to be likely to endanger human life;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for life. Alternative offence: s. 292, 294, 297, 304, 305 or 317.

[Section 283 amended by No. 106 of 1987 s. 7; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 4 of 2004 s. 16; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3); No. 29 of 2008 s. 16(6).]

284. Culpable driving (other than of motor vehicle) causing death or grievous bodily harm

(1) In this section —

conveyance does not include a motor vehicle;

drive a conveyance, includes to pilot an aircraft and to navigate a vessel.

Part V	I Code Act Compilation Act 1913 Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals
Chapter	XXVIII Homicide: Suicide: Concealment of birth
s. 288	
(2)	For the purposes of this section a person culpably drives a conveyance if the person drives the conveyance in a manner (including at a speed) that, having regard to all the circumstances of the case, is dangerous to any person.
(3)	If —
	(a) a person culpably drives a conveyance; and
	 (b) the conveyance is involved in an incident that directly or indirectly causes the death of, or grievous bodily harm to, another person,
	the person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for —
	(c) if death is caused, 10 years; or
	(d) if grievous bodily harm is caused, 7 years.
	Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.
(4)	A court convicting a person of an offence under this section that involves the navigation of a vessel must make an order under the <i>Sentencing Act 1995</i> section 107(1) for a term of at least 2 years.
	[Section 284 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 14.]
[285.	Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 12.]
[286.	Deleted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 14(5).]
[287.	Deleted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 11.]
[287A.	Deleted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 13.]
288.	Aiding suicide
	Any person who —
	(1) Procures another to kill himself; or
page 142	2 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009

- s. 290
- (2) Counsels another to kill himself and thereby induces him to do so; or
- (3) Aids another in killing himself;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for life.

[Section 288 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

[**289.** Deleted by No. 21 of 1972 s. 10.]

290. Killing unborn child

Any person who, when a woman is about to be delivered of a child, prevents the child from being born alive by any act or omission of such a nature that, if the child had been born alive and had then died, he would be deemed to have unlawfully killed the child, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for life.

Alternative offence: s. 291.

[Section 290 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

291. Concealing the birth of children

Any person who, when a woman is delivered of a child endeavours, by any secret disposition of the dead body of the child, to conceal its birth, whether the child died before, at, or after its birth, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 291 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

[291A. Deleted by No. 58 of 1974 s. 5.]

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXIX	Offences endangering life or health	
s. 292		

Chapter XXIX — Offences endangering life or health

292. Disabling in order to commit indictable offence etc.

Any person who, by means of violence of any kind and with intent to commit or to facilitate the commission of an indictable offence, or to facilitate the flight of an offender after the commission or attempted commission of an indictable offence, renders or attempts to render any person incapable of resistance, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Alternative offence: s. 301 or 317A.

[Section 292 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(1) and (2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

293. Stupefying in order to commit indictable offence

Any person who, with intent to commit or to facilitate the commission of an indictable offence, or to facilitate the flight of an offender after the commission or attempted commission of an indictable offence, administers, or attempts to administer any stupefying or overpowering drug or thing to any person, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 293 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

294. Acts intended to cause grievous bodily harm or prevent arrest

Any person who, with intent to maim, disfigure, or disable any person, or to do some grievous bodily harm to any person, or to resist or prevent the lawful arrest or detention of any person —

- (1) unlawfully wounds or does any grievous bodily harm to any person by any means whatever; or
- (2) unlawfully attempts in any manner to strike any person with any kind of projectile; or
- (3) unlawfully causes any explosive substance to explode; or

page 144 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(4)	sends or delivers any explosive substance or other
	dangerous or noxious thing to any person; or

- (5) causes any such substance or thing to be taken or received by any person; or
- (6) puts any corrosive fluid or any destructive or explosive substance in any place; or
- (7) unlawfully casts or throws any such fluid or substance at or upon any person, or otherwise applies any such fluid or substance to the person of any person; or
- (8) does any act that is likely to result in a person having a serious disease;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. Alternative offence: s. 297, 304, 317 or 317A.

[Section 294 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 5 and 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

294A. Dangerous goods on aircraft

- (1) Subject to this section, any person who
 - (a) carries or places dangerous goods on board an aircraft;
 - (b) delivers dangerous goods to another person for the purpose of those goods being placed on board an aircraft; or
 - (c) has dangerous goods in his possession on board an aircraft,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. Alternative offence: s. 68 or 451A.

- (2) It is a defence to a charge of any offence defined in subsection (1) to prove that
 - (a) the act constituting the offence was consented to by the owner or operator of the aircraft with knowledge by him of the nature of the goods concerned; or

As at 17	' Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 145
	Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.a	u, see that website for further information	

Crimina	I Code A	Act Compilation Act 1913	
Part V		Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter	· XXIX	Offences endangering life or health	
s. 295			
	(b)	the act was done by authority or permission of or under a law of the Commonwealth or of the State.	
(3)	In this	section, <i>dangerous goods</i> means —	
	(a)	firearms, ammunition, weapons and explosive substances; and	
	(b)	substances or things that, by reason of their nature or condition, may endanger the safety of an aircraft or of a person on board an aircraft.	
	-	on 294A inserted by No. 53 of 1964 s. 4; amended by of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]	
295.	Preve	nting escape from wreck	
	Any n	erson who unlawfully —	

Any person who unlawfully —

- (1) Prevents or obstructs any person who is on board of or is escaping from a vessel which is in distress or wrecked or cast ashore, in his endeavours to save his life; or
- (2) Obstructs any person in his endeavours to save the life of any person so situated;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 295 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

[296, 296A. Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 18.]

297. Grievous bodily harm

(1) Any person who unlawfully does grievous bodily harm to another is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

Alternative offence: s. 304, 313 or 317 or *Road Traffic Act 1974* s. 59.

- If the offence is committed in the course of conduct that, under section 371 or 371A, constitutes the stealing of a motor vehicle, the offender is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.
 If the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation, the offender is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.
- (4) If
 - (a) the victim of the offence is a public officer who is performing a function of his office or employment; or
 - (b) the offence is committed against a public officer on account of his being such an officer or his performance of a function of his office or employment; or
 - (c) the victim of the offence is the driver or person operating or in charge of
 - (i) a vehicle travelling on a railway; or
 - (ii) a ferry; or
 - (iii) a passenger vehicle as defined in paragraph (a) of the definition of "passenger vehicle" in section 5(1) of the *Road Traffic Act 1974*;
 - or
 - (d) the victim of the offence is
 - (i) an ambulance officer; or
 - (ii) a member of a FESA Unit, SES Unit or VMRS Group (within the meaning given to those terms by the *Fire and Emergency Services Authority of Western Australia Act 1998*); or
 - (iii) a member or officer of a private fire brigade or volunteer fire brigade (within the meaning given to those terms by the *Fire Brigades Act 1942*),

who is performing his or her duties as such; or

- (e) the victim of the offence is a person who
 - (i) is working in a hospital; or

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913Part VOffences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals			
Chapter XXIX		Offences endangering life or health	
s. 297			
		(ii) is in the course of providing a health service to the public;	
		or	
	(f)	the victim of the offence is a contract worker (within the meaning given to that term by the <i>Court Security and Custodial Services Act 1999</i>) who is providing court security services or custodial services under that Act; or	
	(g)	the victim of the offence is a contract worker (within the meaning given to that term by section 15A of the <i>Prisons Act 1981</i>) who is performing functions under Part IIIA of that Act,	
	the off	fender is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.	
(5)	If the offence is committed in prescribed circumstances by a person who has reached 16 but not 18 years of age, then, notwithstanding the <i>Young Offenders Act 1994</i> and in particular section 46(5a) of it, the court sentencing the offender —		
	(a)	must sentence the offender either —	
		 to a term of imprisonment of at least 3 months, notwithstanding the <i>Sentencing Act 1995</i> section 86; or 	
		 (ii) to a term of detention (as defined in the <i>Young Offenders Act 1994</i> section 3) of at least 3 months, 	
		as the court thinks fit; and	
	(b)	must not suspend any term of imprisonment imposed under paragraph (a)(i); and	
	(c)	must record a conviction against the offender.	
(6)	under	ction (5) does not prevent a court from making a direction the <i>Young Offenders Act 1994</i> section 118(4) or a special under Part 7 Division 9 of that Act.	
page 14		Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 n www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	

- (7) If the offence is committed in prescribed circumstances by a person who has reached 18 years of age, then, notwithstanding any other written law, the court sentencing the offender —

 (a) must sentence the offender to a term of imprisonment of at least 12 months; and
 - (b) must not suspend the term of imprisonment imposed under paragraph (a).
- (8) In subsections (5) and (7) —

prescribed circumstances means any of these circumstances —

- (a) where the offence is committed in the circumstances set out in subsection (4)(a) or (b) and the public officer is —
 - (i) a police officer; or
 - (ii) a prison officer as defined in the *Prisons Act* 1981 section 3(1); or
 - (iii) a security officer as defined in the *Public Transport Authority Act 2003* section 3;
- (b) where the offence is committed in the circumstances set out in subsection (4)(d)(i), (f) or (g).

[Section 297 amended by No. 1 of 1992 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 29 of 1998 s. 3; No. 23 of 2001 s. 3; No. 38 of 2004 s. 65; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(6); No. 2 of 2008 s. 5; No. 21 of 2009 s. 4.]

[**298-300.** Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 19.]

301. Wounding and similar acts

Any person who ---

- (1) Unlawfully wounds another; or
- (2) Unlawfully, and with intent to injure or annoy any person, causes any poison or other noxious thing to be administered to or taken by any person;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable —

<i>Criminal</i> Part V	Code A	<i>ct Compilation Act 1913</i> Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals
Chapter	XXIX	Offences endangering life or health
<u>s. 304</u>		
	(a)	if the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation, to imprisonment for 7 years; or
	(b)	in any other case, to imprisonment for 5 years.
	Summa	ary conviction penalty:
	(a) in a case to which paragraph (a) above applies: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
	(b) in a case to which paragraph (b) above applies: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.
	1994 s	on 301 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 82 of . 6; No. 23 of 2001 s. 4; No. 38 of 2004 s. 66; No. 70 of . 35(4).]
[302.	Delete	d by No. 4 of 2004 s. 20.]
[303.	Delete	d by No. 4 of 2004 s. 61(4).]
304.	Acts of	r omissions causing bodily harm or danger
(1)	-	rson omits to do any act that it is the person's duty to do, wfully does any act, as a result of which —
	(a)	bodily harm is caused to any person; or
	(b)	the life, health or safety of any person is or is likely to be endangered,
	the per 5 years	son is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for
		ary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a ne of \$24 000.
(2)	the per	rson, with an intent to harm, omits to do any act that it is son's duty to do, or does any act, as a result of which —
	(a)	bodily harm is caused to any person; or
	(b)	the life, health or safety of any person is or is likely to be endangered,
page 150		Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

the person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

- (3) For the purposes of subsection (2) an intent to harm is an intent to
 - (a) unlawfully cause bodily harm to any person;
 - (b) unlawfully endanger the life, health or safety of, any person;
 - (c) induce any person to deliver property to another person;
 - (d) gain a benefit, pecuniary or otherwise, for any person;
 - (e) cause a detriment, pecuniary or otherwise, to any person;
 - (f) prevent or hinder the doing of an act by a person who is lawfully entitled to do that act; or
 - (g) compel the doing of an act by a person who is lawfully entitled to abstain from doing that act.

[Section 304 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 21; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(2).]

305. Setting dangerous things for people

(1) In this section —

dangerous thing means any article, device, substance, or thing, that by reason of its nature (whether chemical, electrical, electronic, mechanical, or otherwise), situation, operation or condition, may endanger the life, health or safety of a person (whether a particular person or not);

set includes construct and place.

- (2) For the purposes of subsections (3) and (4), a person wilfully sets a dangerous thing if the person sets the thing
 - (a) intending that the thing will kill or cause grievous bodily harm to a person; or
 - (b) knowing or believing that the thing is likely to kill or cause grievous bodily harm to a person.

<i>Crimina.</i> Part V		Compilation Act 1913 Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXIX		Offences endangering life or health	
s. 305A			
(3)	crime and	who wilfully sets a dangerous thing is guilty of a d is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.	
		ve offence: s. 305(4)	
		y conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a of \$12 000.	
(4)	set by an make the	who, knowing that a dangerous thing has been wilfully other person, does not take reasonable measures to thing harmless is guilty of a crime and is liable to ment for 3 years.	
		y conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a of \$12 000.	
(5)	act or on	is not criminally responsible under this section for an nission in respect of a dangerous thing set at night in a for the protection of the occupants of the dwelling.	
	-	305 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 21; amended by f 2004 s. 35(1) and 36(3).]	
305A.	Intoxica	tion by deception	
(1)	In this se	ction —	
	a person	eludes an impairment of the senses or understanding of that the person might reasonably be expected to object circumstances;	
	<i>impair</i> in	cludes further impair and temporarily impair;	
		<i>ting substance</i> includes any substance that affects a senses or understanding.	
(2)	includes	urposes of this section giving a person drink or food preparing the drink or food for the person or making it for consumption by the person.	
(3)		ion applies if a person (the <i>provider</i>) causes another be given or to consume drink or food —	
		ontaining an intoxicating substance that other person is ot aware that it contains; or	
page 152		Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 ww.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	

- (b) containing more of an intoxicating substance than that other person would reasonably expect it to contain.
- (4) Where this section applies and the provider
 - (a) intends a person to be harmed by the consumption of the drink or food; or
 - (b) knows or believes that consumption of the drink or food is likely to harm a person,

the provider is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

(5) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (4) to prove that the accused person had reasonable cause to believe that each person who was likely to consume the drink or food would not have objected to consuming the drink or food if the person had been aware of the presence and quantity of the intoxicating substance in the drink or food.

[Section 305A inserted by No. 31 of 2007 s. 4.]

306. Female genital mutilation

(1) In this section —

child means a person under the age of 18 years;

female genital mutilation means —

- (a) the excision or mutilation of the whole or a part of the clitoris, the labia minora, the labia majora, or any other part of the female genital organs;
- (b) infibulation or any procedure that involves the sealing or suturing together of the labia minora or the labia majora; or

(c) any procedure to narrow or close the vaginal opening,

C <i>rimina</i> Part V	l Code A	Act Compilation Act 1913 Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXX		Assaults	
<u>s. 313</u>			
	(d)	a reassignment procedure within the meaning of the <i>Gender Reassignment Act 2000</i> carried out on a person's genitals by a medical practitioner within the meaning of the <i>Health Act 1911</i> ; or	
	(e)	a medical procedure carried out for proper medical purposes.	
(2)	A person who performs female genital mutilation on another person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.		
(3)	It is not a defence to a charge under subsection (2) that the other person, or a parent or guardian of the other person, consented to the mutilation.		
(4)	A person who takes a child from Western Australia, or arranges for a child to be taken from Western Australia, with the intention of having the child subjected to female genital mutilation is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.		
(5)	In pro	ceedings for an offence under subsection (4), proof that —	
	(a)	the accused person took a child, or arranged for a child to be taken from Western Australia; and	
	(b)	the child, while out of Western Australia, was subjected to female genital mutilation,	
is proof, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, that the accused person took the child, or arranged for the child to be taken, from Western Australia, as the case may be, with the intention of having the child subjected to female genital mutilation.			
	[Section	on 306 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 22.]	
[307-31	2.	Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 21.]	

Chapter XXX — Assaults

313. Common assaults

- (1) Any person who unlawfully assaults another is guilty of a simple offence and is liable
 - (a) if the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation or in circumstances of racial aggravation, to imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
 - (b) in any other case, to imprisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.
- (2) A prosecution for an offence under subsection (1) may be commenced at any time.

[Section 313 inserted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 15; amended by No. 23 of 2001 s. 5; No. 38 of 2004 s. 67; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4); No. 2 of 2008 s. 6(1).]

- [**314**, **315**. Deleted by No. 74 of 1985 s. 7.]
- [**316.** Deleted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 11.]

317. Assaults occasioning bodily harm

- (1) Any person who unlawfully assaults another and thereby does that other person bodily harm is guilty of a crime, and is liable
 - (a) if the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation or in circumstances of racial aggravation, to imprisonment for 7 years; or
 - (b) in any other case, to imprisonment for 5 years.

Alternative offence: s. 313.

Summary conviction penalty:

- (a) in a case to which paragraph (a) above applies: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
- (b) in a case to which paragraph (b) above applies: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXX	Assaults	

s. 317A

[(2) deleted]

[Section 317 inserted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 12; amended by No. 106 of 1987 s. 24; No. 70 of 1988 s. 28; No. 82 of 1994 s. 12; No. 23 of 2001 s. 6; No. 38 of 2004 s. 68; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4) and 36(3); No. 2 of 2008 s. 7(1).]

317A. Assaults with intent

Any person who ----

- (a) assaults another with intent to commit or facilitate the commission of a crime;
- (b) assaults another with intent to do grievous bodily harm to any person; or
- (c) assaults another with intent to resist or prevent the lawful arrest or detention of any person,

is guilty of a crime, and is liable —

- (d) if the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation or in circumstances of racial aggravation, to imprisonment for 7 years; or
- (e) in any other case, to imprisonment for 5 years.

Alternative offence: s. 313 or 317.

Summary conviction penalty:

- (a) in a case to which paragraph (d) above applies: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
- (b) in a case to which paragraph (e) above applies: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 317A inserted by No. 82 of 1994 s. 7; amended by No. 23 of 2001 s. 7; No. 38 of 2004 s. 69; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4) and 36(3); No. 2 of 2008 s. 8(1).]

page 156 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 318

318. Serious assaults

(1) Any person who —

[(a)-(c) deleted]

- (d) assaults a public officer who is performing a function of his office or employment or on account of his being such an officer or his performance of such a function; or
- (e) assaults any person who is performing a function of a public nature conferred on him by law or on account of his performance of such a function; or
- (f) assaults any person who is acting in aid of a public officer or other person referred to in paragraph (d) or (e) or on account of his having so acted; or
- (g) assaults the driver or person operating or in charge of
 - (i) a vehicle travelling on a railway; or
 - (ii) a ferry; or
 - (iii) a passenger vehicle as defined in paragraph (a) of the definition of "passenger vehicle" in section 5(1) of the *Road Traffic Act 1974*;
 - or
- (h) assaults
 - (i) an ambulance officer; or
 - (ii) a member of a FESA Unit, SES Unit or VMRS Group (within the meaning given to those terms by the *Fire and Emergency Services Authority of Western Australia Act 1998*); or
 - (iii) a member or officer of a private fire brigade or volunteer fire brigade (within the meaning given to those terms by the *Fire Brigades Act 1942*),

who is performing his or her duties as such; or

- (i) assaults a person who
 - (i) is working in a hospital; or

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 157 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Part V Chapter XXX		Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals		
		Assa	ults	
s. 318				
		(ii)	is in the course of providing a health service to the public;	
		or		
	(j)	that te Act 19	Its a contract worker (within the meaning given to erm by the <i>Court Security and Custodial Services</i> (999) who is providing court security services or dial services under that Act; or	
	(k)	that te	Its a contract worker (within the meaning given to erm by section 15A of the <i>Prisons Act 1981</i>) who is erming functions under Part IIIA of that Act,	
	is guil	ty of a c	crime and is liable —	
	(1)		r immediately before or immediately after the ission of the offence —	
		(i)	the offender is armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument; or	
		(ii)	the offender is in company with another person or persons,	
		to imp	prisonment for 10 years; or	
	(m)	in any	other case, to imprisonment for 7 years.	
	SI	-	nviction penalty: in a case to which on (1)(m) applies: imprisonment for 3 years and a 36 000.	
(2)	comm persor notwit	itted in had rea hstandi	convicted of an offence against this section prescribed circumstances at a time when the ached 16 but not 18 years of age, then, ng the <i>Young Offenders Act 1994</i> and in particular) of it, the court sentencing the person —	
	(a)	must s	sentence the offender to either —	
		(i)	a term of imprisonment of at least 3 months, notwithstanding the <i>Sentencing Act 1995</i> section 86; or	

page 158 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(ii) to a term of detention (as defined in the *Young* Offenders Act 1994 section 3) of at least 3 months,

as the court thinks fit; and

- (b) must not suspend any term of imprisonment imposed under paragraph (a)(i); and
- (c) must record a conviction against the person.
- (3) Subsection (2) does not prevent a court from making a direction under the *Young Offenders Act 1994* section 118(4) or a special order under Part 7 Division 9 of that Act.
- (4) If a person is convicted of an offence against this section committed in prescribed circumstances at a time when the person had reached 18 years of age, then, notwithstanding any other written law, the court sentencing the person —
 - (a) if the offence is committed in the circumstances set out in subsection (1)(1) must sentence the person to a term of imprisonment of at least 9 months;
 - (b) if the offence is not committed in the circumstances set out in subsection (1)(1) — must sentence the person to a term of imprisonment of at least 6 months,

and must not suspend the term of imprisonment imposed under paragraph (a) or (b).

(5) In subsections (2) and (4) —

prescribed circumstances means any of these circumstances —

- (a) where the offence is committed under subsection (1)(d) or (e) against a public officer who is
 - (i) a police officer; or
 - (ii) a prison officer as defined in the *Prisons Act* 1981 section 3(1); or
 - (iii) a security officer as defined in the *Public Transport Authority Act 2003* section 3,

and the officer suffers bodily harm;

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXXI	Sexual offences	
s. 318A		

(b) where the offence is committed under subsection (1)(h)(i), (j) or (k) and the person assaulted suffers bodily harm.

[Section 318 inserted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 13; amended by No 106 of 1987 s. 24; No. 70 of 1988 s. 29; No. 82 of 1994 s. 8; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(3); No. 2 of 2008 s. 9; No. 21 of 2009 s. 5.]

318A. Assaults on aircraft's crew

Any person who, while on board an aircraft unlawfully assaults a member of the crew of the aircraft or threatens with violence a member of the crew of the aircraft so as to interfere with the performance by the member of his functions or duties connected with the operation of the aircraft or so as to lessen his ability to perform those functions or duties, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 294A, 297, 304, 313, 317 or 317A.

[Section 318A inserted by No. 53 of 1964 s. 6; amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

Chapter XXXI — Sexual offences

[Heading inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1).]

319. Terms used in this Chapter

(1) In this Chapter —

circumstances of aggravation, without limiting the definition of that expression in section 221, includes circumstances in which —

- (a) at or immediately before or immediately after the commission of the offence
 - the offender is armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument or pretends to be so armed;

page 160

0 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (ii) the offender is in company with another person or persons;
- (iii) the offender does bodily harm to any person;
- (iv) the offender does an act which is likely seriously and substantially to degrade or humiliate the victim; or
- (v) the offender threatens to kill the victim;

or

(b) the victim is of or over the age of 13 years and under the age of 16 years;

deals with includes doing any act which, if done without consent, would constitute an assault;

indecent act means an indecent act which is ----

- (a) committed in the presence of or viewed by any person; or
- (b) photographed, videotaped, or recorded in any manner;

to indecently record means to take, or permit to be taken, or make, or permit to be made, an indecent photograph, film, video tape, or other recording (including a sound recording);

to sexually penetrate means —

- (a) to penetrate the vagina (which term includes the *labia majora*), the anus, or the urethra of any person with
 - (i) any part of the body of another person; or
 - (ii) an object manipulated by another person,

except where the penetration is carried out for proper medical purposes;

 (b) to manipulate any part of the body of another person so as to cause penetration of the vagina (which term includes the *labia majora*), the anus, or the urethra of the offender by part of the other person's body;

<i>Crimina</i> Part V	l Code /	Act Compilation Act 1913 Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals
Chapter XXXI		Sexual offences
s. 319		
	(c)	to introduce any part of the penis of a person into the mouth of another person;
	(d)	to engage in cunnilingus or fellatio; or
	(e)	to continue sexual penetration as defined in paragraph (a), (b), (c) or (d).
(2)	For th	e purposes of this Chapter —
	(a)	<i>consent</i> means a consent freely and voluntarily given and, without in any way affecting the meaning attributable to those words, a consent is not freely and voluntarily given if it is obtained by force, threat, intimidation, deceit, or any fraudulent means;
	(b)	where an act would be an offence if done without the consent of a person, a failure by that person to offer physical resistance does not of itself constitute consent to the act;
	(c)	a child under the age of 13 years is incapable of consenting to an act which constitutes an offence against the child.
(3)	indece	e purposes of this Chapter, a reference to a person ently dealing with a child or an incapable person includes a nce to the person —
	(a)	procuring or permitting the child or incapable person to deal indecently with the person;
	(b)	procuring the child or incapable person to deal indecently with another person; or
	(c)	committing an indecent act in the presence of the child or incapable person.
(4)		e purposes of this Chapter, a person is said to engage in l behaviour if the person —
	(a)	sexually penetrates any person;
	(b)	has carnal knowledge of an animal; or
page 16		Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 m www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(c) penetrates the person's own vagina (which term includes the *labia majora*), anus, or urethra with any object or any part of the person's body for other than proper medical purposes.

[Section 319 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 38 of 2004 s. 70.]

320. Child under 13, sexual offences against

- (1) In this section *child* means a child under the age of 13 years.
- (2) A person who sexually penetrates a child is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.Alternative offence: s. 320(4), 321(2) or (4) or 322(2) or (4).
- (3) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child to engage in sexual behaviour is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Alternative offence: s. 320(4) or (5), 321(3), (4) or (5) or 322(3), (4) or (5).

(4) A person who indecently deals with a child is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

Alternative offence: s. 321(4) or 322(4).

(5) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child to do an indecent act is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

Alternative offence: s. 321(5) or 322(5).

(6) A person who indecently records a child is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

Alternative offence: s. 321(6) or 322(6).

[Section 320 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rig and duties and against the reputation of individuals
Chapter	r XXXI Sexual offences
s. 321	
321.	Child of or over 13 and under 16, sexual offences agains
(1)	In this section, <i>child</i> means a child of or over the age of 13 years and under the age of 16 years.
(2)	A person who sexually penetrates a child is guilty of a crim and is liable to the punishment in subsection (7).
	Alternative offence: s. 321(4) or 322(2) or (4).
(3)	A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child to en- in sexual behaviour is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (7).
	Alternative offence: s. 321(4) or (5) or 322(3), (4) or (5).
(4)	A person who indecently deals with a child is guilty of a criand is liable to the punishment in subsection (8).
	Alternative offence: s. 322(4).
(5)	A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child to do indecent act is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishm in subsection (8).
	Alternative offence: s. 322(5).
(6)	A person who indecently records a child is guilty of a crime is liable to the punishment in subsection (8).
	Alternative offence: s. 322(6).
(7)	A person who is guilty of a crime under subsection (2) or (3 liable to imprisonment for —
	(a) 14 years;
	(b) where the child is under the care, supervision, or authority of the offender, 20 years; or
	(c) where the offender is under the age of 18 years and child is not under the care, supervision, or authority the offender, 7 years.
(8)	A person who is guilty of a crime under subsection (4) , (5) or (6) is liable to imprisonment for —

- (a) 7 years;
- (b) where the child is under the care, supervision, or authority of the offender, 10 years; or
- (c) where the offender is under the age of 18 years and the child is not under the care, supervision, or authority of the offender, 4 years.
- (9) Subject to subsection (9a) it is a defence to a charge under this section to prove the accused person
 - (a) believed on reasonable grounds that the child was of or over the age of 16 years; and
 - (b) was not more than 3 years older than the child.
- (9a) Where the child is under the care, supervision, or authority of the accused person it is immaterial that the accused person
 - (a) believed on reasonable grounds that the child was of or over the age of 16 years; and
 - (b) was not more than 3 years older than the child.
- (10) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (2), (3) or (4) to prove the accused person was lawfully married to the child.
- (11) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (5) to prove
 - (a) that the indecent act was a private conjugal act; or
 - (b) that the accused person intended the indecent act to be a private conjugal act.
- (12) For the purposes of subsection (11) an indecent act is a private conjugal act if
 - (a) it is not committed in the presence of, or viewed by, any person other than a person lawfully married to the child; and
 - (b) no photograph, film, videotape or other recording is made of it other than for the exclusive and private use of the child and a person lawfully married to the child.

Criminal Code A	Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals		
Chapter XXXI	Sexual offences		
<u>s. 321A</u>			

- (13) It is a defence to a charge under subsection (6) to prove
 - (a) that the accused person was lawfully married to the child; and
 - (b) that the indecent recording was made for the exclusive and private use of the child and the accused person.

[Section 321 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 3 of 2002 s. 38; No. 4 of 2004 s. 62; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

321A. Child under 16, persistent sexual conduct with

(1) In this section —

prescribed offence means —

- (a) an offence under section 320(2) or (4) or 321(2) or (4) or an attempt to commit such an offence; or
- (b) an offence under section 320(3) or 321(3) where the child in fact engages in sexual behaviour;

sexual act means an act that would constitute a prescribed offence.

- (2) For the purposes of this section a person persistently engages in sexual conduct with a child if that person does a sexual act in relation to the child on 3 or more occasions each of which is on a different day.
- (3) For the purposes of subsection (2)
 - (a) the sexual acts need not all constitute the same prescribed offence; and
 - (b) the sexual acts need not all have occurred in this State as long as at least one of them did.
- (4) A person who persistently engages in sexual conduct with a child under the age of 16 years is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.
- (5) A charge of an offence under subsection (4) —

page 1	66	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
	Extract from www.slp.wa.gov	au, see that website for further information	1

- (a) must specify the period during which it is alleged that the sexual conduct occurred; and
 - (b) need not specify the dates, or in any other way particularise the circumstances, of the sexual acts alleged to constitute the sexual conduct.
- (6) A person charged with an offence under subsection (4) may also be charged, either in the same or a separate indictment, with a prescribed offence that is alleged to have been committed in the period during which it is alleged that the sexual conduct constituting the offence under subsection (4) occurred.
- (7) An indictment containing a charge of an offence under subsection (4) must be signed by the Director of Public Prosecutions or the Deputy Director of Public Prosecutions.
- (8) A court cannot order the prosecutor to give a person charged with an offence under subsection (4) particulars of the sexual acts alleged to constitute the offence, despite section 131 of the *Criminal Procedure Act 2004*.
- (9) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (4) to prove the accused person
 - (a) believed on reasonable grounds that the child was of or over the age of 16 years; and
 - (b) was not more than 3 years older than the child.
- (10) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (4) to prove the accused person was lawfully married to the child.
- (11) If in a trial by jury of a charge of an offence under subsection (4), there is evidence of sexual acts on 4 or more occasions, the jury members need not all be satisfied that the same sexual acts occurred on the same occasions as long as the jury is satisfied that the accused person persistently engaged in sexual conduct in the period specified.
- (12) If an accused person is found not guilty of a charge of an offence under subsection (4), he or she may nevertheless be

Criminal Code Ac	Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals		
Chapter XXXI	Sexual offences		
s. 322			

found guilty of one or more prescribed offences committed in the period specified in the charge if the offence or offences are established by the evidence, despite section 10A.

- (13) If a person is sentenced, whether on one or more than one indictment, to
 - (a) a term of imprisonment for an offence under subsection (4); and
 - (b) a term of imprisonment for a prescribed offence committed in the period during which the offence under subsection (4) was committed,

the court must not order the terms to be served wholly or partly cumulatively.

[Section 321A inserted by No. 2 of 2008 s. 10.]

322. Child of or over 16, sexual offences against by person in authority etc.

- (1) In this section *child* means a child of or over the age of 16 years.
- (2) A person who sexually penetrates a child who is under his or her care, supervision, or authority is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

Alternative offence: s. 322(4).

(3) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child who is under his or her care, supervision, or authority to engage in sexual behaviour is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

Alternative offence: s. 322(4) or (5).

(4) A person who indecently deals with a child who is under his or her care, supervision, or authority is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

page 168 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (5) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child who is under his or her care, supervision, or authority to do an indecent act is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.
- (6) A person who indecently records a child who is under his or her care, supervision, or authority is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.
- (7) It is no defence to a charge under this section to prove the accused believed on reasonable grounds that the child was of or over the age of 18 years.
- (8) It is a defence to a charge under this section to prove the accused person was lawfully married to the child.

[Section 322 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 3 of 2002 s. 40; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

[**322A.** Deleted by No. 3 of 2002 s. 41(1).]

323. Indecent assault

A person who unlawfully and indecently assaults another person is guilty of a crime and liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 323 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 36 of 1996 s. 17; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(2).]

324. Aggravated indecent assault

A person who unlawfully and indecently assaults another person in circumstances of aggravation is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Alternative offence: s. 321(4), 322(4) or 323.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXXI	Sexual offences	
s. 325		

[Section 324 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 36 of 1996 s. 18; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(3) and 36(3).]

325. Sexual penetration without consent

A person who sexually penetrates another person without the consent of that person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 322(2) or (4), 323 or 324.

[Section 325 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

326. Aggravated sexual penetration without consent

A person who sexually penetrates another person without the consent of that person in circumstances of aggravation is guilty of a crime and liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Alternative offence: s. 321(2) or (4), 322(2) or (4), 323, 324 or 325.

[Section 326 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

327. Sexual coercion

A person who compels another person to engage in sexual behaviour is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 322(3), (4) or (5).

[Section 327 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

328. Aggravated sexual coercion

A person who compels another person to engage in sexual behaviour in circumstances of aggravation is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Alternative offence: s. 321(3), (4) or (5), 322(3), (4) or (5) or 327.

page 170 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

[Section 328 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

329. Relatives and the like, sexual offences by

(1) In this section —

de facto child means a step-child of the offender or a child or step-child of a de facto partner of the offender;

lineal relative means a person who is a lineal ancestor, lineal descendant, brother, or sister, whether the relationship is of the whole blood or half-blood, whether or not the relationship is traced through, or to, a person whose parents were not married to each other at the time of the person's birth, or subsequently, and whether the relationship is a natural relationship or a relationship established by a written law.

(2) A person who sexually penetrates a child who the offender knows is his or her lineal relative or a de facto child is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (9).

Alternative offence: s. 321(2) or (4), 322(2) or (4) or 329(4).

(3) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child who the offender knows is his or her lineal relative or a de facto child to engage in sexual behaviour is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (9).

Alternative offence: s. 321(3), (4) or (5), 322(3), (4) or (5) or 329(4) or (5).

(4) A person who indecently deals with a child who the offender knows is his or her lineal relative or a de facto child is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (10).

Alternative offence: s. 321(4) or 322(4).

(5) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a child who the offender knows is his or her lineal relative or a de facto child to do an indecent act is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (10).

Alternative offence: s. 321(5) or 322(5).

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 171
Extract from www.slp.wa.go	v.au, see that website for further information	

<i>Crimina</i> Part V Chapter s. 330		<i>ct Compilation Act 1913</i> Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals Sexual offences	
(6)	A person who indecently records a child who the offender knows is his or her lineal relative or a de facto child is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (10). Alternative offence: s. 321(6) or 322(6).		
(7)	18 year	on who sexually penetrates a person of or over the age of rs who the offender knows is his or her lineal relative is of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.	
(8)	A person of or over the age of 18 years who consents to being sexually penetrated by a person who he or she knows is his or her lineal relative is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.		
(9)	-	on who is guilty of a crime under subsection (2) or (3) is o imprisonment for — where the child is under the age of 16 years, 20 years; or where the child is of or over the age of 16 years, 10 years.	
(10)	-	on who is guilty of a crime under subsection (4), (5) s liable to imprisonment for — where the child is under the age of 16 years, 10 years; or where the child is of or over the age of 16 years, 5 years.	
(11)		narge under this section it shall be presumed in the e of evidence to the contrary —	
	(a)	that the accused knew that he or she was related (whether lineally or as otherwise referred to in this section) to the other person; and	
	(b)	that people who are reputed to be related to each other in a particular way (whether lineally or as otherwise referred to in this section) are in fact related in that way.	
	-	on 329 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by of 2002 s. 42; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]	

s. 330

330. Incapable person, sexual offences against

- (1) In this section a reference to an incapable person is a reference to a person who is so mentally impaired as to be incapable
 - (a) of understanding the nature of the act the subject of the charge against the accused person; or
 - (b) of guarding himself or herself against sexual exploitation.
- (2) A person who sexually penetrates a person who the offender knows or ought to know is an incapable person is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (7).

Alternative offence: s. 322(2) or (4), 323, 324, 325, 326 or 330(4).

(3) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a person who the offender knows or ought to know is an incapable person to engage in sexual behaviour is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (7).

Alternative offence: s. 322(3), 322(4), 322(5), 327, 328 or 330(4) or (5).

(4) A person who indecently deals with a person who the offender knows or ought to know is an incapable person is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (8).

Alternative offence: s. 322(4), 323 or 324.

(5) A person who procures, incites, or encourages a person who the offender knows or ought to know is an incapable person to do an indecent act is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (8).

Alternative offence: s. 322(5).

(6) A person who indecently records a person who the offender knows or ought to know is an incapable person is guilty of a crime and is liable to the punishment in subsection (8).

Alternative offence: s. 322(6).

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXXI	Sexual offences	
s. 331		

- (7) A person who is guilty of a crime under subsection (2) or (3) is liable to imprisonment for
 - (a) 14 years; or
 - (b) where the incapable person is under the care, supervision, or authority of the offender, 20 years.
- (8) A person who is guilty of a crime under subsection (4), (5) or (6) is liable to imprisonment for
 - (a) 7 years; or
 - (b) where the incapable person is under the care, supervision, or authority of the offender, 10 years.
- (9) It is a defence to a charge under this section to prove the accused person was lawfully married to the incapable person.

[Section 330 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1); amended by No. 69 of 1996 s. 11; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

331. Ignorance of age no defence

It is no defence to a charge of a crime under section 320 or 329 in respect of which the age of the victim is relevant that the accused person did not know the age of the victim or believed the victim was of or over that age.

[Section 331 inserted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(1).]

331A. Terms used in s. 331B to 331D

In sections 331B to 331D —

child means a person under the age of 18 years;

incapable person has the meaning given by section 330(1);

sexual service means the use or display of the body of the person providing the service for the sexual arousal or sexual gratification of others.

[Section 331A inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]

page 174 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

331B. Sexual servitude

A person who compels another person to provide or to continue to provide a sexual service is guilty of a crime and is liable —

- (a) if the other person is a child or an incapable person, to imprisonment for 20 years; or
- (b) otherwise, to imprisonment for 14 years.

[Section 331B inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]

331C. Conducting business involving sexual servitude

(1) In this section —

- (a) taking part in the management of the business;
- (b) exercising control or direction over the business; and
- (c) providing finance for the business.
- (2) A person who conducts a business that involves any other person being compelled to provide or to continue to provide a sexual service is guilty of a crime and is liable
 - (a) if the other person is a child or an incapable person, to imprisonment for 20 years; or
 - (b) otherwise, to imprisonment for 14 years.

[Section 331C inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]

331D. Deceptive recruiting for commercial sexual services

- (1) A person who
 - (a) offers a person who is neither a child nor an incapable person (the *victim*) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services;
 - (b) at the time of making the offer knows
 - (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement

 be asked or expected to provide a commercial sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a commercial sexual service; and (c) does not disclose that knowledge to the victim at the time of making the offer, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. (2) A person who — (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal service; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement 	Part V		Act Compilation Act 1913 Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals		
 be asked or expected to provide a commercial sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a commercial sexual service; and (c) does not disclose that knowledge to the victim at the time of making the offer, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. (2) A person who — (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service; is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> 	Chapter XXXI		Sexu	al offences	
 sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a commercial sexual service; and (c) does not disclose that knowledge to the victim at the time of making the offer, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. (2) A person who — (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> 	<u>s. 331D</u>				
 engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a commercial sexual service; and (c) does not disclose that knowledge to the victim at the time of making the offer, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. (2) A person who — (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement to be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. [Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.] 					
 (c) does not disclose that knowledge to the victim at the time of making the offer, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. (2) A person who — (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> 			(ii)	engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a	
 time of making the offer, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years. (2) A person who — (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> 			and		
 (2) A person who — (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> 		(c)		-	
 (a) offers a child or an incapable person (the <i>victim</i>) employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> 		is guil	ty of a d	crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.	
 employment or some other form of engagement to provide personal services; and (b) at the time of making the offer knows — (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. [Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.] [Chapter XXXIA deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(4).] 	(2)	A pers	son who) —	
 (i) that the victim will in the course of or in connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> <i>[Chapter XXXIA deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(4).]</i> 		(a)	emplo	byment or some other form of engagement to	
 connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service; and (ii) that the continuation of the employment or engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. <i>[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]</i> <i>[Chapter XXXIA deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(4).]</i> 		(b)	at the	time of making the offer knows —	
 engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual service, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. [Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.] [Chapter XXXIA deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(4).] 			(i)	connection with the employment or engagement be asked or expected to provide a sexual service;	
[Section 331D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.] [Chapter XXXIA deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(4).]			(ii)	engagement, or the victim's advancement in the employment or engagement, will be dependent on the victim's preparedness to provide a sexual	
[Chapter XXXIA deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(4).]		is guil	ty of a d	crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.	
		[Secti	on 3311	D inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 25.]	
	[Chapter	r XXXI	A delete	ed by No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(4).]	
	IChanter	r XXXI	I doloto	d by No. 48 of 1991 s 12/0) 1	

page 176 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Chapter XXXIII — Offences against liberty

332. Kidnapping

- (1) For the purposes of this section and section 333, a person who deprives another person of personal liberty
 - (a) by taking the other person away or enticing the other person away;
 - (b) by confining or detaining the other person in any place; or
 - (c) in any other manner,

is said to detain that other person.

- (2) Any person who detains another person with intent to
 - (a) gain a benefit, pecuniary or otherwise, for any person;
 - (b) cause a detriment, pecuniary or otherwise, to any person;
 - (c) prevent or hinder the doing of an act by a person who is lawfully entitled to do that act; or
 - (d) compel the doing of an act by a person who is lawfully entitled to abstain from doing that act,

by a threat, or by a demand, or by a threat and a demand, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years. Alternative offence: s. 333.

- (3) In proceedings for an offence against this section it is not necessary to allege or prove that a threat or demand was actually made.
- (4) In this section *threat* means a threat to kill, injure, endanger or cause harm or detriment to any person.

[Section 332 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 14; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

page 177

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXXIIIA	Threats	

333. Deprivation of liberty

Any person who unlawfully detains another person is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

[Section 333 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 14.]

[**334**, **335**. Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 15.]

336. Procuring apprehension or detention of persons not suffering from mental illness or impairment

Any person who, by the production of a false certificate or other document, knowingly and wilfully, procures any person, not suffering from mental illness (as defined in the *Mental Health Act 1996*) or mental impairment, to be apprehended or detained, pursuant to that Act or any law relating to mental impairment, upon insufficient or unreasonable grounds, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 336 inserted by No. 69 of 1996 s. 12; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

337. Unlawful detention or custody of persons who are mentally ill or impaired

Any person who detains, or assumes the custody of, a person suffering from mental illness (as defined in the *Mental Health Act 1996*) or mental impairment, contrary to that Act or any law relating to mental impairment, is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 337 inserted by No. 69 of 1996 s. 13; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(1).]

Chapter XXXIIIA — Threats

[Heading inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 17.]

page 178

8 Version 14-e0-02 As a Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

338. Threat, meaning of

In this Chapter a reference to a threat is a reference to a statement or behaviour that expressly constitutes, or may reasonably be regarded as constituting, a threat to —

- (a) kill, injure, endanger or harm any person, whether a particular person or not;
- (b) destroy, damage, endanger or harm any property, whether particular property or not;
- (c) take or exercise control of a building, structure or conveyance by force or violence; or
- (d) cause a detriment of any kind to any person, whether a particular person or not.

[Section 338 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 17.]

338A. Threats with intent to influence

Any person who makes a threat with intent to —

- (a) gain a benefit, pecuniary or otherwise, for any person;
- (b) cause a detriment, pecuniary or otherwise, to any person;
- (c) prevent or hinder the doing of an act by a person who is lawfully entitled to do that act; or
- (d) compel the doing of an act by a person who is lawfully entitled to abstain from doing that act,

is guilty of a crime and is liable —

- (e) where the threat is to kill a person, to imprisonment for 10 years;
- (f) in any other case, to imprisonment for 7 years.

Alternative offence: s. 338B.

[Section 338A inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 17; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

page 179

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

338B. Threats

Any person who makes a threat to unlawfully do anything mentioned in section 338(a), (b), (c) or (d) is guilty of a crime and is liable —

- (a) where the threat is to kill a person, to imprisonment for 7 years or, if the offence is committed in circumstances of racial aggravation, to imprisonment for 14 years;
- (b) in the case of any other threat, to imprisonment for 3 years or, if the offence is committed in circumstances of racial aggravation, to imprisonment for 6 years.

Summary conviction penalty in a case to which paragraph (b) applies: imprisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.

[Section 338B inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 17; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(5); No. 80 of 2004 s. 10.]

338C. Statements or acts creating false apprehension as to the existence of threats or danger

- (1) Any person who makes a statement or conveys information which that person knows to be false and which expressly indicates, or may reasonably be construed as indicating —
 - (a) that a threat to unlawfully do anything mentioned in section 338(a), (b), (c) or (d) has been made; or
 - (b) that there has been, is, or is to be an intention, proposal, plan or conspiracy to unlawfully do anything mentioned in section 338(a), (b), (c) or (d),

is guilty of a crime.

- (2) Any person who
 - (a) does any act with the intention of creating a belief, suspicion or fear that anything mentioned in section 338(a), (b), (c) or (d) is being, or has been, unlawfully done or attempted; and

	(b)	circun	s, at the time of doing that act, that the nstance with respect to which the belief, suspicion r is intended to be created does not exist,
	is guilt	y of a c	crime.
(3)	A pers	on who	commits a crime under this section is liable to —
	(a)	impris	sonment for 10 years if the —
		(i)	threat referred to in subsection (1)(a);
		(ii)	intention, proposal, plan or conspiracy referred to in subsection (1)(b); or
		(iii)	belief, suspicion or fear referred to in subsection (2)(a),
		relates or (c);	s to something mentioned in section 338(a), (b) or
	(b)	impris	sonment for 3 years in any other case.
	Summa	ary con	viction penalty:
	(a	,	a case to which subsection (3)(a) applies: prisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
	(b	/	a case to which subsection (3)(b) applies: prisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.
(4)	A court convicting a person of a crime under this section may, in addition to, or without, imposing any penalty, order that person to pay the amount of any wages attributable to, or expenses reasonably incurred with respect to, any investigation, inquiry or search made, whether by a member of the Police Force or otherwise, as a result of the statement, information or act by reason of which the person is convicted.		
(5)	An ord	ler mad	e under subsection (4) —

- (a) must specify to whom and in what manner the amount is to be paid; and
- (b) may be enforced as though the amount so ordered to be paid were a penalty imposed under this section.

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 181
Extract from www.slp.wa.g	ov.au, see that website for further information	

s. 338D

[Section 338C inserted by No. 34 of 2001 s. 3; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(6); No. 2 of 2008 s. 11.]

Chapter XXXIIIB — Stalking

[Heading inserted by No. 38 of 1998 s. 4.]

338D. Terms used in this Chapter

(1) In this Chapter —

circumstances of aggravation, without limiting the definition of that expression in section 221, includes circumstances in which —

- (a) immediately before or during or immediately after the commission of the offence, the offender is armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument or pretends to be so armed; or
- (b) the conduct of the offender in committing the offence constituted a breach of a condition on which bail has been granted to the offender;

intimidate, in relation to a person, includes ---

- (a) to cause physical or mental harm to the person;
- (b) to cause apprehension or fear in the person;
- (c) to prevent the person from doing an act that the person is lawfully entitled to do, or to hinder the person in doing such an act;
- (d) to compel the person to do an act that the person is lawfully entitled to abstain from doing;

pursue, in relation to a person, includes —

- (a) to repeatedly communicate with the person, whether directly or indirectly and whether in words or otherwise;
- (b) to repeatedly follow the person;
- (c) to repeatedly cause the person to receive unsolicited items;

- (d) to watch or beset the place where the person lives or works or happens to be, or the approaches to such a place;
- (e) whether or not repeatedly, to do any of the foregoing in breach of a restraining order or bail condition.
- (2) For the purpose of deciding whether an accused person has pursued another person
 - (a) the accused is not to be regarded as having communicated with or followed that person on a particular occasion if it is proved by or on behalf of the accused that on that occasion the accused did not intend to communicate with or follow that person;
 - (b) an act by the accused on a particular occasion is not to be taken into account for the purpose of deciding whether the accused watched or beset a place where that person lived, worked or happened to be, or the approaches to such a place, if it is proved by or on behalf of the accused that on that occasion the accused did not know it was such a place.

[Section 338D inserted by No. 38 of 1998 s. 4(1); amended by No. 38 of 2004 s. 71.]

338E. Stalking

- (1) A person who pursues another person with intent to intimidate that person or a third person, is guilty of a crime and is liable
 - (a) where the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation, to imprisonment for 8 years; and
 - (b) in any other case, to imprisonment for 3 years.

Alternative offence: s. 338E(2).

Summary conviction penalty:

(a) in a case to which subsection (1)(a) applies: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000;

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXXIV	Offences relating to parental rights and duties	
s. 343		

- (b) in a case to which subsection (1)(b) applies: imprisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.
- (2) A person who pursues another person in a manner that could reasonably be expected to intimidate, and that does in fact intimidate, that person or a third person is guilty of a simple offence.

Penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

(3) It is a defence to a charge under this section to prove that the accused person acted with lawful authority.

[Section 338E inserted by No. 38 of 1998 s. 4(1); amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(7), 35(8) and 36(3); No. 2 of 2008 s. 12.]

Chapter XXXIV — Offences relating to parental rights and duties

[Heading amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 24(2).]

[**339-342.** Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 24(1).]

343. Child stealing

Any person who, with intent to deprive any parent, guardian, or other person who has the lawful care or charge of a child under the age of 16 years, of the possession of such child, or with intent to steal any article upon or about the person of any such child —

- (1) Forcibly or fraudulently takes or entices away, or detains the child; or
- (2) Receives or harbours the child, knowing it to have been so taken or enticed away or detained;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Alternative offence for a charge of an offence under paragraph (1): an offence under paragraph (2).

It is a defence to a charge of any of the offences defined in this section to prove that the accused person claimed a right to the

page 184	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information		

possession of the child, or, in the case of an illegitimate child, is its mother or claimed to be its father or parent under section 6A of the *Artificial Conception Act 1985*.

[Section 343 amended by No. 25 of 1960 s. 3; No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 3 of 2002 s. 43; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(7).]

343A. Publication of report of child-stealing unlawful unless approved

- (1) Any person who
 - (a) prints or publishes any report of an offence committed or alleged to have been committed under section 343 of this Code in any newspaper or other periodical, radio broadcast or telecast; or
 - (b) so prints or so publishes any matter that has reference to the commission of the offence or the allegation that the offence has been committed; or
 - (c) transmits any such report or matter to any person for the purpose of it being so printed or so published,

before the expiration of 7 days from the date on which the offence was committed or alleged to have been committed or before the child in respect of whom the offence was committed or alleged to have been committed, is returned to the parent, guardian, or other person who has the lawful care or charge of the child, whichever event first happens, without the report or matter being first approved by the Commissioner of Police of the State is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (2) In this section the term *periodical* includes any review, magazine, or other writing or print published periodically.
- (3) A prosecution for any of the offences defined in this section shall not be commenced unless authorised by the Attorney General in writing.

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 185 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part V	Offences against the person and relating to parental rights and duties and against the reputation of individuals	
Chapter XXXV	Criminal defamation	

[Section 343A inserted by No. 25 of 1960 s. 4; amended by No. 113 of 1965 s. 8; No. 73 of 1994 s. 4; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(9).]

344. Desertion of children under 16

Any person who, being the parent of a child under the age of 16 years, and being able to maintain such child, wilfully and without lawful or reasonable cause deserts the child and leaves it without means of support, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for one year.

[Section 344 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

Chapter XXXV — Criminal defamation

[Heading inserted by No. 44 of 2005 s. 47.]

345. Criminal defamation

- (1) A person who, without lawful excuse, publishes matter defamatory of another living person (the *victim*)
 - (a) knowing the matter to be false or without having regard to whether the matter is true or false; and
 - (b) intending to cause serious harm to the victim or any other person or without having regard to whether such harm is caused,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

- (2) In proceedings for an offence under this section the accused person has a lawful excuse for the publication of defamatory matter about the victim if, and only if, subsection (3) applies.
- (3) This subsection applies if the accused person would, having regard only to the circumstances happening before or at the time of the publication, have had a defence for the publication if the

page 186 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

victim had brought civil proceedings for defamation against the accused person.

(4) The prosecutor bears the onus of negativing the existence of a lawful excuse if, and only if, evidence directed to establishing the excuse is first adduced by or on behalf of the accused person.

- (5) On a trial before a jury for an offence under this section
 - (a) the question of whether the matter complained of is capable of bearing a defamatory meaning is a question for determination by the judge;
 - (b) the question of whether the matter complained of does bear a defamatory meaning is a question for the jury; and
 - (c) the jury may give a general verdict of guilty or not guilty on the issues as a whole.
- (6) A prosecution under this section must not be commenced without the consent of the Director of Public Prosecutions.
- (7) In this section —

publish and *defamatory* have the meanings that those terms have in the law of tort (as modified by the *Defamation Act 2005*) relating to defamation.

[Section 345 inserted by No. 44 of 2005 s. 47.]

[**346-369.** Deleted by No. 44 of 2005 s. 47.]

page 187

Part VI — Offences relating to property and contracts

Division I — Stealing and like offences

Chapter XXXVI — Stealing

370. Things capable of being stolen

Every inanimate thing whatever which is the property of any person, and which is movable, is capable of being stolen.

Every inanimate thing which is the property of any person, and which is capable of being made movable, is capable of being stolen as soon as it becomes movable, although it is made movable in order to steal it.

Every tame animal, whether tame by nature or wild by nature and tamed, which is the property of any person, is capable of being stolen; but tame pigeons are not capable of being stolen except while they are in a pigeon-house or on their owner's land.

Animals wild by nature, of a kind which is not ordinarily found in a condition of natural liberty in Western Australia, which are the property of any person, and which are usually kept in a state of confinement, are capable of being stolen, whether they are actually in confinement or have escaped from confinement.

Animals wild by nature, of a kind which is ordinarily found in a condition of natural liberty in Western Australia which are the property of any person, are capable of being stolen while they are in confinement and while they are being actually pursued after escaping from confinement, but not at any other time.

An animal wild by nature is deemed to be in a state of confinement so long as it is in a den, cage, sty, tank, or other small enclosure, or is otherwise so placed that it cannot escape and that its owner can take possession of it at pleasure.

page 188 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Animals, which are the property of any person, are capable of being stolen while they are being reared by aquaculture in a place that is the property of, or under the control of, any person.

The term *animal* includes any living creature and any living aquatic organism other than mankind.

Wild animals in the enjoyment of their natural liberty are not capable of being stolen, but their dead bodies are capable of being stolen.

Everything produced by or forming part of the body of an animal capable of being stolen is capable of being stolen.

[Section 370 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 64.]

371. Steal, meaning of

- (1) A person who fraudulently takes anything capable of being stolen, or fraudulently converts to his own use or to the use of any other person any property, is said to steal that thing or that property.
- (2) A person who takes anything capable of being stolen or converts any property is deemed to do so fraudulently if he does so with any of the following intents, that is to say —
 - (a) An intent to permanently deprive the owner of the thing or property of it or any part of it;
 - (b) An intent to permanently deprive any person who has any special property in the thing or property of such special property;
 - (c) An intent to use the thing or property as a pledge or security;
 - (d) An intent to part with it on a condition as to its return which the person taking or converting it may be unable to perform;
 - (e) An intent to deal with it in such a manner that it cannot be returned in the condition in which it was at the time of the taking or conversion;

(f) In the case of money, an intent to use it at the will of the person who takes or converts it although he may intend to afterwards repay the amount to the owner.

The term *special property* includes any charge or lien upon the thing or property in question, and any right arising from or dependent upon holding possession of the thing or property in question, whether by the person entitled to such right or by some other person for his benefit.

- (3) The taking or conversion may be fraudulent, although it is effected without secrecy or attempt at concealment.
- (4) In the case of conversion, it is immaterial whether the property converted is taken for the purpose of conversion or whether it is at the time of the conversion in the possession, control or management of the person who converts it. It is also immaterial that the person who converts the property is the holder of a power of attorney for the disposition of it, or is otherwise authorised to dispose of the property.
- (5) When the property converted has been lost by the owner and found by the person who converts it, the conversion is not deemed to be fraudulent if at the time of the conversion the person taking or converting the property does not know who is the owner, and believes, on reasonable grounds, that the owner cannot be discovered.
- (6) The act of stealing is not complete until the person taking or converting the thing actually moves it or otherwise actually deals with it by some physical act.
- (7) In this section, *property* includes any description of real and personal property, money, debts, bank credits, and legacies and all deeds and instruments relating to or evidencing the title or right to any property or giving a right to recover or receive any money or goods and also includes not only such property as has been originally in the possession or in the control of any person but also any property in which or for which it has been

converted or exchanged and anything acquired by the conversion or exchange, whether immediately or otherwise.

[Section 371 amended by No. 20 of 1954 s. 2.]

371A. Special case: motor vehicles

- (1) A person who unlawfully
 - (a) uses a motor vehicle; or
 - (b) takes a motor vehicle for the purposes of using it; or
 - (c) drives or otherwise assumes control of a motor vehicle,

without the consent of the owner or the person in charge of that motor vehicle, is said to steal that motor vehicle.

(2) This section has effect in addition to section 371 and does not prevent section 371 from applying to motor vehicles.

[Section 371A inserted by No. 37 of 1991 s. 17.]

372. Special cases

- (1) When a wild animal in the enjoyment of its natural liberty has been killed by any person, the taking of the dead body of the animal by that person, or by any person acting under his orders, before it has been reduced into actual possession by the owner of the land on which the animal was killed or on which it died, is not deemed to be stealing.
- (2) When a factor or agent pledges or gives a lien on any goods or document of title to goods entrusted to him for the purpose of sale or otherwise for any sum of money not greater than the amount due to him from his principal at the time of pledging or giving the lien, together with the amount of any bill of exchange or promissory note accepted or made by him for or on account of his principal, such dealing with the goods or document of title is not deemed to be stealing.

[Section 372 amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 61(5).]

373. Funds etc. held under direction

When a person receives, either alone or jointly with another person, any money or valuable security, or a power of attorney for the sale, mortgage, pledge, or other disposition, of any property, whether capable of being stolen or not, with a direction in either case that such money or any part thereof, or any other money received in exchange for it, or any part thereof, or the proceeds or any part of the proceeds of such security, or of such mortgage, pledge, or other disposition, shall be applied to any purpose or paid to any person specified in the direction, such money and proceeds are deemed to be the property of the person from whom the money, security, or power of attorney was received, until the direction has been complied with:

Provided that if the person receiving the money, security, or power of attorney, and the person from whom he receives it ordinarily deal with each other on such terms that in the absence of any special direction all money paid to the former on account of the latter would be properly treated as an item in a debtor and creditor account between them, the former cannot be charged with stealing the money or any such proceeds unless the direction is in writing.

374. Funds etc. received by agents for sale

When a person receives, either alone or jointly with another person, any property from another on terms authorising or requiring him to sell it or otherwise dispose of it, and requiring him to pay or account for the proceeds of the property, or any part of such proceeds, or to deliver anything received in exchange for the property, to the person from whom it is received, or some other person, then the proceeds of the property, and anything so received in exchange for it are deemed to be the property of the person from whom the property was so received, until they have been disposed of in accordance with the terms on which the property was received, unless it is a part of those terms that the proceeds, if any, shall form an item in a debtor and creditor account between him and

page 192	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract from www.	slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	ation

the person to whom he is to pay them or account for them, and that the relation of debtor and creditor only shall exist between them in respect thereof.

375. Money received for another

When a person receives, either alone or jointly with another person, any money on behalf of another, the money is deemed to be the property of the person on whose behalf it is received, unless the money is received on the terms that it shall form an item in a debtor and creditor account, and that the relation of debtor and creditor only shall exist between the parties in respect of it.

376. Stealing by persons having an interest in the thing stolen

When any person takes or converts anything capable of being stolen, under such circumstances as would otherwise amount to stealing, it is immaterial that he himself has a special property or interest therein, or that he himself is the owner of the thing taken or converted subject to some special property or interest of some other person therein; or that he is lessee of the thing; or that he himself is one of 2 or more joint owners of the thing; or that he is a director or officer of a corporation or company or society who are the owners of it.

[**377.** Deleted by No. 28 of 2003 s. 118(4).]

378. Penalty for stealing

Any person who steals anything capable of being stolen is guilty of a crime, and is liable, if no other punishment is provided, to imprisonment for 7 years.

Alternative offence: s. 382, 383, 388, 390A, 409, 414, 428 or 429.

Punishment in special cases

page 193

- (1) If the thing stolen is a testamentary instrument, whether the testator is living or dead, the offender is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.
- (2) If the thing stolen is a motor vehicle and the offender
 - (a) wilfully drives the motor vehicle in a manner that constitutes an offence under section 60 of the *Road Traffic Act 1974* (i.e. the offence known as reckless driving); or
 - (b) drives the motor vehicle in a manner that constitutes an offence under section 61 of the *Road Traffic Act 1974* (i.e. the offence known as dangerous driving),

the offender is liable to imprisonment for 8 years.

[(3), (4) deleted]

- (4a) If the thing stolen is an aircraft the offender is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.
- (5) If the offence is committed under any of the circumstances following, that is to say
 - (a) If the thing is stolen from the person of another;
 - (b) If the thing is stolen in a dwelling, and its value exceeds \$10 000, or the offender at or immediately before or after the time of stealing uses or threatens to use violence to any person in the dwelling;
 - (c) If the thing is stolen from any kind of vessel or vehicle or place of deposit used for the conveyance or custody of goods in transit from one place to another;
 - (d) If the thing is stolen from a vessel which is in distress or wrecked or stranded;
 - (e) If the thing is stolen from a public office in which it is deposited or kept;
 - (f) If the offender, in order to commit the offence, opens any locked room, box, or other receptacle by means of a key or other instrument;

page 194 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

the offender is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

- (6) If the offender is a person employed in the Public Service, and the thing stolen is the property of Her Majesty, or came into the possession of the offender by virtue of his employment, he is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.
- (7) If the offender is a clerk or servant, and the thing stolen is the property of his employer, or came into the possession of the offender on account of his employer, he is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.
- (8) If the offender is a director or officer of a corporation or company, and the thing stolen is the property of the corporation or company, he is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.
- (9) If the thing stolen is any of the things following, that is to say
 - (a) Property which has been received by the offender with a power of attorney for the disposition thereof;
 - (b) Money received by the offender with a direction that the same should be applied to any purpose or paid to any person specified in the direction;
 - (c) The whole or part of the proceeds of any valuable security which has been received by the offender with a direction that the proceeds thereof should be applied to any purpose or paid to any person specified in the direction;
 - (d) The whole or part of the proceeds arising from any disposition of any property which have been received by the offender by virtue of a power of attorney for such disposition, such power of attorney having been received by the offender with a direction that such proceeds should be applied to any purpose or paid to any person specified in the direction;

the offender is liable to imprisonment for 10 years.

[Section 378 amended by No. 53 of 1964 s. 7; No. 113 of 1965 s. 8(1); No. 1 of 1969 s. 2; No. 106 of 1987 s. 24; No. 101 of

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 195 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

1990 s. 18; No. 1 of 1992 s. 5; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 36 of 1996 s. 20; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(8); No. 84 of 2004 s. 27(2).]

[378A. Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 19.]

Chapter XXXVII — Offences analogous to stealing

379. Concealing registers

Any person who, with intent to defraud, conceals or takes from its place of deposit any register which is authorised or required by law to be kept for authenticating or recording the title to any property, or for recording births, baptisms, marriages, deaths, or burials, or a copy of any part of any such register which is required by law to be sent to any public officer, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 424.

[Section 379 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

380. Concealing wills

Any person who, with intent to defraud, conceals any testamentary instrument, whether the testator is living or dead, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

[Section 380 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

381. Concealing deeds

Any person who, with intent to defraud, conceals the whole or part of any document which is evidence of title to any land or estate in land is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 381 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

page 196 Version 14-e0-02 As Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

382. Killing animals with intent to steal

Any person who kills any animal capable of being stolen with intent to steal the skin or carcass, or any part of the skin or carcass, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to the same punishment as if he had stolen the animal.

383. Severing with intent to steal

Any person who makes anything movable with intent to steal it is guilty of a crime, and is liable to the same punishment as if he had stolen the thing after it became movable.

384. Using registered brands with criminal intention

Any person who, with intent to facilitate the commission of a crime, brands or marks any animal with a registered brand or registered mark without the permission of the owner of the brand or mark is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 384 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

385. Fraudulently dealing with minerals in mines

Any person who takes, conceals, or otherwise disposes of any ore of any metal or mineral in or about a mine, with intent to defraud any person, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 385 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

386. Concealing royalty

Any person who, being the holder of any lease issued under any Act relating to mining —

(a) By any device or contrivance defrauds, or attempts to defraud, any person of any royalty or money payable under any such lease; or

As at 17 Nov 20	09	Version 14-e0-02		page 197
Extract fro	m www.slp.wa.gov.a	u, see that website for further in	nformation	

(b) Conceals or makes a false statement as to any produce of the mine with intent to defraud;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 386 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

387. Removing guano without licence

Any person who collects or removes guano on or from any part of the territorial dominions of Western Australia without lawful authority is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for one year.

[Section 387 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

388. Bringing stolen goods into Western Australia

Any person who, having at any place, not in Western Australia, obtained any property by any act which, if it had been done in Western Australia, would have constituted the crime of stealing, and which is an offence under the laws in force in the place where it was done, brings such property into Western Australia, or has it in his possession in Western Australia, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to the same punishment as if he had stolen it in Western Australia; but so that the punishment does not exceed that which would be incurred for the same act under the laws in force in the place where the act by which he obtained the property was done.

Alternative offence: s. 378. [Section 388 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

389. Fraudulent disposition of mortgaged goods

Any person who, being the mortgagor of mortgaged goods, removes or disposes of the goods without the consent of the mortgagee and with intent to defraud, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

page 198 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Any person (being such a mortgagor as aforesaid) who shall destroy, break, injure, kill, or otherwise damage any mortgaged goods with intent to deprive the mortgagee of his security or any part thereof, or to defeat or anywise impair the security, is guilty of a crime and liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

The term *mortgaged goods* includes any goods and chattels of any kind, and any live animals, and any progeny of any animals and any fixtures, and any crops or produce of the earth, whether growing or severed, which are subject for the time being to the provisions of any written instrument by which a valid charge or lien is created upon them by way of security for any debt or obligation.

The consent of the mortgagee may be either express or implied from the nature of the property mortgaged.

The shearing of sheep, and the sale and disposal of the wool in the ordinary course of business before default is made and possession taken, or demand for payment made, under the instrument by which the charge or lien is created is not an offence under this section.

[Section 389 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

390. Fraudulent appropriation of electricity etc.

Any person who fraudulently abstracts or diverts to his own use or to the use of any other person any mechanical, illuminating, or electrical power derived from any machine, apparatus, or substance, the property of another person, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 390 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

390A. Unlawful use of conveyance

(1) In this section —

conveyance does not include a motor vehicle;

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 199 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

use a conveyance, includes ----

- (a) to take the conveyance for the purpose of using it; and
- (b) to assume control of the conveyance in any way.
- (2) A person who unlawfully uses a conveyance without the consent of the owner or the person in charge of it is guilty of a crime and is liable
 - (a) if during the commission of the offence, a person who is not an accomplice of the offender is in the conveyance, to imprisonment for 10 years;
 - (b) if immediately before or during or immediately after the commission of the offence, the offender
 - (i) is armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument or pretends to be so armed;
 - (ii) is in company with another person or persons; or
 - (iii) does bodily harm to any person,

to imprisonment for 10 years;

(c) in any other case, to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty in a case to which paragraph (c) applies: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

[Section 390A inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 25.]

[**390B.** Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 26.]

Chapter XXXVIII — Robbery: Extortion by threats

[Heading amended by No. 23 of 2001 s. 8.]

391. Term used in s. **392** and **393**

In sections 392 and 393 —

circumstances of aggravation means circumstances in which ----

(a) immediately before or at or immediately after the commission of the offence —

page 200

0 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (i) the offender is in company with another person or persons;
- (ii) the offender does bodily harm to any person; or
- (iii) the offender threatens to kill any person; or
- (b) the person to whom violence is used or threatened is of or over the age of 60 years.

[Section 391 inserted by No. 23 of 2001 s. 9.]

392. Robbery

A person who steals a thing and, immediately before or at the time of or immediately after doing so, uses or threatens to use violence to any person or property in order —

- (a) to obtain the thing stolen; or
- (b) to prevent or overcome resistance to its being stolen,

is guilty of a crime and is liable —

- (c) if immediately before or at or immediately after the commission of the offence the offender is armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument or pretends to be so armed, to imprisonment for life;
- (d) if the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation, to imprisonment for 20 years; or
- (e) in any other case, to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 68, 297, 313, 317, 317A, 378 or 393.

[Section 392 inserted by No. 23 of 2001 s. 9; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

393. Assault with intent to rob

A person who, with intent to steal a thing, uses or threatens to use violence to any person or property in order —

(a) to obtain the thing intended to be stolen; or

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 201
Extract from www.slp	wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	

(b) to prevent or overcome resistance to its being stolen,

is guilty of a crime and is liable —

- (c) if
 - (i) immediately before or at or immediately after the commission of the offence the offender is armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument or pretends to be so armed; and
 - (ii) the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation,

to imprisonment for life;

- (d) if
 - (i) immediately before or at or immediately after the commission of the offence the offender is armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument or pretends to be so armed; or
 - (ii) the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation,

to imprisonment for 14 years; or

(e) in any other case, to imprisonment for 10 years.

Alternative offence: s. 68, 297, 313, 317 or 317A.

[Section 393 inserted by No. 23 of 2001 s. 9; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(3).]

- [**394.** Deleted by No. 23 of 2001 s. 9.]
- [**395.** Deleted by No. 36 of 1996 s. 21.]

396. Demanding property with threats with intent to steal

Any person who, with intent to steal anything, demands it from any person with threats of any injury or detriment of any kind to be caused to him, either by the offender or by any other person, if the demand is not complied with, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 396 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

page 202 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

397. Demanding property with threats with intent to extort or gain

Any person who, with intent to extort or gain anything from any person, —

- (1) Knowing the contents of the writing, causes any person to receive any writing demanding anything from, or that anything be procured to be done or omitted to be done by any person, without reasonable cause, and containing threats of any injury or detriment of any kind to be caused to any person, either by the offender or any other person, if the demand is not complied with; or
- (2) Orally demands anything from, or that anything be procured to be done or omitted to be done by, any person, without reasonable cause, with threats of any injury or detriment of any kind to be caused to any person, either by the offender or any other person, if the demand is not complied with,

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 338A or 338B.

The term *writing* includes any gramophone record, wire, tape, or other thing by which words or sounds are recorded and from which they are capable of being reproduced.

[Section 397 inserted by No. 1 of 1969 s. 3; amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(9).]

398. Attempts at extortion by threats

Any person who, with intent to extort or gain anything from any person —

- (1) Accuses or threatens to accuse any person of committing any indictable offence, or of offering or making any solicitation or threat to any person as an inducement to commit or permit the commission of any indictable offence; or
- (2) Threatens that any person shall be accused by any other person of any indictable offence or of any such act; or

As at 17	7 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 203
	Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.a	u, see that website for further information	

(3) Knowing the contents of the writing, causes any person to receive any writing containing any such accusation or threat as aforesaid;

is guilty of a crime.

If the accusation or threat of accusation is of —

- (a) An offence for which the punishment of imprisonment for life may be inflicted; or
- (b) An offence under Chapter XXII or XXXI, or an attempt to commit such an offence; or
- (c) An assault with intent to have carnal knowledge of any person against the order of nature, or an unlawful and indecent assault upon a male person; or
- [(d) deleted]
 - (e) A solicitation or threat offered or made to any person as an inducement to commit or permit the commission of any of the offences aforesaid;

the offender is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

In any other case the offender is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

It is immaterial whether the person accused or threatened to be accused has or has not committed the offence or act of which he is accused or threatened to be accused.

[Section 398 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 52 of 1984 s. 21; No. 74 of 1985 s. 11; No. 101 of 1990 s. 22; No. 14 of 1992 s. 6(6); No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

399. Procuring execution of deeds etc. by threats

Any person who, with intent to defraud, and by means of any unlawful violence to, or restraint of, the person of another, or by means of any threat of violence or restraint to be used to the person of another, or by means of accusing or threatening to accuse any person of committing any indictable offence, or of

page 204	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
E	ktract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	1

offering or making any solicitation or threat to any person as an inducement to commit or permit the commission of an indictable offence, compels or induces any person —

- (a) To execute, make, accept, endorse, alter, or destroy the whole or any part of any valuable security; or
- (b) To write, impress, or affix any name or seal upon or to any paper or parchment, in order that it may be afterwards made or converted into or used or dealt with as a valuable security;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

[Section 399 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

[**399A.** Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 65.]

Chapter XXXIX — Offences in or in respect of buildings etc.

[Heading inserted by No. 37 of 1991 s. 12.]

400. Terms used in this Chapter

(1) In this Chapter —

circumstances of aggravation means circumstances in which ----

- (a) immediately before or during or immediately after the commission of the offence the offender
 - (i) is or pretends to be armed with a dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument;
 - (ii) is or pretends to be in possession of an explosive substance;
 - (iii) is in company with another person or other persons;
 - (iv) does bodily harm to any person;
 - (v) threatens to kill or injure any person; or
 - (vi) detains any person (within the meaning of section 332(1));

or

(b) immediately before the commission of the offence the offender knew or ought to have known that there was another person (other than a co-offender) in the place;

place means a building, structure, tent, or conveyance, or a part of a building, structure, tent, or conveyance, and includes —

- (a) a conveyance that at the time of an offence is immovable; or
- (b) a place that is from time to time uninhabited or empty of property.
- (2) For the purposes of this Chapter a person enters or is in a place as soon as
 - (a) any part of the person's body; or
 - (b) any part of anything in the person's possession or under the person's control,

is in the place.

- (3) For the purposes of this Chapter a person is a repeat offender if it is proved to the satisfaction of the court that the offender
 - (a) committed and was convicted of a relevant offence committed in respect of a place ordinarily used for human habitation; and
 - (b) subsequent to that conviction again committed and was convicted of a relevant offence committed in respect of such a place,

and it does not matter that the sequence described in paragraphs (a) and (b) has occurred more than once.

- (4) For the purposes of subsection (3)
 - (a) a relevant offence is an offence against this Chapter (as enacted at any time) other than an offence against section 407;
 - (b) a conviction includes a finding or admission of guilt that led to a punishment being imposed on the offender, or

page 206	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract from v	www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	ion

an order being made in respect of the offender, whether or not a conviction was recorded; and

(c) a conviction that has been set aside or quashed is to be disregarded.

[Section 400 inserted by No. 37 of 1991 s. 13; amended by No. 60 of 1996 s. 4⁵; No. 29 of 1998 s. 6.]

401. Burglary

- (1) A person who enters or is in the place of another person, without that other person's consent, with intent to commit an offence in that place is guilty of a crime and is liable —
 - (a) if the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation, to imprisonment for 20 years;
 - (b) if the place is ordinarily used for human habitation but the offence is not committed in circumstances of aggravation, to imprisonment for 18 years; or
 - (c) in any other case, to imprisonment for 14 years.

Summary conviction penalty:

- (a) in a case to which paragraph (a) applies where the only circumstance of aggravation is that the offender is in company with another person or other persons imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000;
- (b) in a case to which paragraph (b) applies imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
- (c) in a case to which paragraph (c) applies imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.
- (2) A person who commits an offence in the place of another person, when in that place without that other person's consent, is guilty of a crime and is liable
 - (a) if the offence is committed in circumstances of aggravation, to imprisonment for 20 years;

- (b) if the place is ordinarily used for human habitation but the offence is not committed in circumstances of aggravation, to imprisonment for 18 years; or
- (c) in any other case, to imprisonment for 14 years.

Summary conviction penalty (subject to subsection (3)):

- (a) in a case to which paragraph (a) applies where the only circumstance of aggravation is that the offender is in company with another person or other persons imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000;
- (b) in a case to which paragraph (b) applies imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
- (c) in a case to which paragraph (c) applies imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.
- (3) If the offence committed in the place is an offence against property and the value of the property is more than \$10 000 the offence is not to be dealt with summarily.
- (4) If a person convicted of an offence against subsection (1) or (2) committed in respect of a place ordinarily used for human habitation was a repeat offender at the time of committing that offence, the court sentencing the person shall sentence the offender
 - (a) to at least 12 months imprisonment notwithstanding any other written law; or
 - (b) if the offender is a young person (as defined in the *Young Offenders Act 1994*) either to at least 12 months imprisonment or to a term of at least 12 months detention (as defined in that Act), as the court thinks fit, notwithstanding section 46(5a) of that Act.
- (5) A court shall not suspend a term of imprisonment imposed under subsection (4).

page 208

8 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(6) Subsection (4)(b) does not prevent a court from making a direction under section 118(4) of the *Young Offenders Act 1994* or a special order under Division 9 of Part 7 of that Act.

[Section 401 inserted by No. 60 of 1996 s. 5; amended by No. 4 of 2004 s. 66; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4).]

[**402-404.** Deleted by No. 37 of 1991 s. 13.]

[**405**, **406**. Deleted by No. 1 of 1969 s. 7.]

407. Persons found armed etc. with intent to commit crime

Any person who is found under any of the circumstances following, that is to say —

- Being armed with any dangerous or offensive weapon or instrument, and being so armed with intent to enter a place, and to commit an offence therein;
- [(b) deleted]
- (c) Having in his possession by night without lawful excuse, the proof of which lies on him, any instrument of housebreaking;
- (d) Having in his possession by day any such instrument with intent to commit an offence; or
- (e) Having his face masked or blackened or being otherwise disguised, with intent to commit an offence;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 407 amended by No. 37 of 1991 s. 13(2); No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 4 of 2004 s. 67; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(2); No. 84 of 2004 s. 27(3).]

[407A. Deleted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 17.]

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02
Extract from www.slp.wa.go	v.au, see that website for further information

page 209

Chapter XL — Fraud

[Heading inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 24.]

[**408.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 24.]

409. Fraud

- (1) Any person who, with intent to defraud, by deceit or any fraudulent means
 - (a) obtains property from any person;
 - (b) induces any person to deliver property to another person;
 - (c) gains a benefit, pecuniary or otherwise, for any person;
 - (d) causes a detriment, pecuniary or otherwise, to any person;
 - (e) induces any person to do any act that the person is lawfully entitled to abstain from doing; or
 - (f) induces any person to abstain from doing any act that the person is lawfully entitled to do,

- (g) if the person deceived is of or over the age of 60 years, to imprisonment for 10 years; or
- (h) in any other case, to imprisonment for 7 years.

Alternative offence: s. 378, 414 or 428.

Summary conviction penalty (subject to subsection (2)):

- (a) in a case to which paragraph (g) applies: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000; or
- (b) in a case to which paragraph (h) applies: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.
- (2) If the value of -
 - (a) property obtained or delivered; or

page 210

0 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(b) a benefit gained or a detriment caused;

is more than \$10 000 the charge is not to be dealt with summarily.

(3) It is immaterial that the accused person intended to give value for the property obtained or delivered, or the benefit gained, or the detriment caused.

[Section 409 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 24; amended by No. 36 of 1996 s. 23; No. 23 of 2001 s. 11; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4) and 36(3).]

[**410-413.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 24.]

Chapter XLI — Receiving property stolen or fraudulently obtained and like offences

414. Receiving stolen property etc.

Any person who receives any property which has been obtained by means of any act constituting an indictable offence, or by means of any act done at a place not in Western Australia which if it had been done in Western Australia would have constituted an indictable offence, and which is an offence under the laws in force in the place where it was done, knowing the same to have been so obtained, is guilty of a crime.

Alternative offence: s. 378, 409 or 428.

The offender is liable —

- (a) if the court is satisfied as to the act by means of which the property was obtained, to the penalty provided for the offence constituted by that act, or to imprisonment for 14 years, whichever is the lesser;
- (b) otherwise, to imprisonment for 14 years.

For the purpose of proving the receiving of anything, it is sufficient to show that the accused person has, either alone or

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 211 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913		
Part VI	Offences relating to property and contracts	
Chapter XLI	Receiving property stolen or fraudulently obtained and like offences	

jointly with some other person, had the thing in his possession, or has aided in concealing it or disposing of it.

In this section *property* as well as having the same meaning as that expression has in section 1 of this Code, includes not only such property as has been originally in the possession or under the control of any person, but also any property into or for which it has been converted or exchanged and anything acquired by the conversion or exchange whether immediately or otherwise.

[Section 414 amended by No. 20 of 1954 s. 3; No. 51 of 1992 s. 10; No. 73 of 1994 s. 4; No. 4 of 2004 s. 68; No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(10).]

415. Receiving after change of ownership

When a thing has been obtained by means of any act constituting an indictable offence, or by means of an act done at a place not in Western Australia, which if it had been done in Western Australia would have constituted an indictable offence, and which is an offence under the laws in force in the place where it was done, and another person has acquired a lawful title to it, a subsequent receiving of the thing is not an offence although the receiver knows that the thing had previously been so obtained.

416. Taking reward for recovery of property obtained by means of indictable offences

Any person who corruptly receives or obtains, or corruptly agrees to receive or obtain, any property or benefit of any kind upon an agreement or understanding that he will help any person to recover anything which has been obtained by means of any act constituting an indictable offence, or by means of any act done at a place not in Western Australia which if it had been done in Western Australia would have constituted an indictable offence, and which is an offence under the laws in force in the place where it was done, is, unless he has used all due diligence

page 212	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract	1	

to cause the offender to be brought to trial for the offence, guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 416 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

Chapter XLII — Frauds by trustees and officers of companies and corporations: False accounting

[**417.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 25.]

418. False statement relating to companies

Any person who signs any memorandum of association, or any statement, abstract, or document, required by any Act or law relating to companies, containing any particulars false to the knowledge of such person, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for one year and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 418 amended by No. 113 of 1965 s. 8(1); No. 10 of 1982 s. 28; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(4).]

419. Fraud by company directors etc. as to accounts

Any person who ----

- (1) Being a director or officer of a corporation or company, receives or possesses himself as such of any of the property of the corporation or company otherwise than in payment of a just debt or demand, and, with intent to defraud, omits either to make a full and true entry thereof in the books and accounts of the corporation or company, or to cause or direct such an entry to be made therein; or
- (2) Being a director, officer, or member of a corporation or company, does any of the following acts with intent to defraud, that is to say
 - (a) Destroys, alters, mutilates, or falsifies, any book, document, valuable security, or account, which belongs to the corporation or company, or any

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 213 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

<i>Criminal Code</i> Part VI Chapter XLII	Offei Frau	t Compilation Act 1913 Offences relating to property and contracts Frauds by trustees and officers of companies and corporations: False accounting		
<u>s. 420</u>				
		entry in any such book, document, or account or is privy to any such act; or		
	(b)	Makes or is privy to making any false entry in any such book, document, or account; or		
	(c)	Omits or is privy to omitting any material particular from any such book, document, or account;		
is gui	lty of a	crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.		
[Section 419 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992]				

[Section 419 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

420. False statements by officials of companies

Any person who, being a promoter, director, officer, or auditor of a corporation or company, either existing or intended to be formed, makes, circulates, or publishes, or concurs in making, circulating, or publishing any written statement or account which, in any material particular, is to his knowledge false, with intent thereby to effect any of the purposes following, that is to say —

- (a) To deceive or defraud any member, shareholder, or creditor of the corporation or company, whether a particular person or not;
- (b) To induce any person, whether a particular person or not, to become a member of, or to intrust or advance any property to the corporation or company, or to enter into any security for the benefit thereof;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 420 amended by No. 119 of 1985 s. 30; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

421. False statements by officials of companies with intent to affect price of shares

Any person who, being a director, officer, or agent of a company having its share capital listed for dealings on any stock exchange in Western Australia or elsewhere, wilfully makes or is privy to making in any prospectus, return, report, certificate, account, statement of operations, or prospectus, or other document, any statement relating to the business of the company false in any material particular, knowing it to be false with intent to produce or give or having a tendency to produce or give to the stock or shares of the company a greater or less market value than such stock or shares possess, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 421 amended by No. 113 of 1965 s. 8(1); No. 101 of 1990 s. 26; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(4).]

422. Defence

It is a defence to a charge of any of the offences hereinbefore in this Chapter defined to prove that the accused person, before being charged with the offence, and in consequence of the compulsory process of a court of justice in an action or proceeding instituted in good faith by a party aggrieved, or in a compulsory examination or deposition before a court of justice, disclosed on oath the act alleged to constitute the offence.

A person is not entitled to refuse to answer any question or interrogatory in any civil proceeding in any court, on the ground that his doing so might tend to show that he had committed any such offence.

[**423.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 25.]

424. Fraudulent falsification of records

Any person who with intent to defraud —

- (a) makes a false entry in any record;
- (b) omits to make an entry in any record;
- (c) gives any certificate or information which is false in a material particular;
- (d) by act or omission falsifies, destroys, alters or damages any record; or
- (e) knowingly produces or makes use of any record which is false in a material particular,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 424 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 27; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(2).]

[**425.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 28.]

Chapter XLIII — Summary conviction for stealing and like indictable offences

[Heading amended by No. 106 of 1987 s. 18; No. 37 of 1991 s. 13(3).]

426. Summary conviction penalty for certain stealing and like offences

- (1) Subsection (2) applies to the following indictable offences
 - (a) an offence under section 378, 382, 383 or 388 in respect of which the greatest term of imprisonment to which an offender convicted of the offence is liable does not exceed 7 years;
 - (b) an offence under section 378 to which Item (5)(a), (6), or (7) of that section applies;

page 216 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- [(c) deleted]
- (d) attempting to commit, or inciting another person to commit any of the offences mentioned in paragraph (a) or (b);
- (e) receiving anything that has been obtained by means of an indictable offence of such a nature, or committed under such circumstances, that the offender who committed the indictable offence might be summarily convicted under this Code.
- (2) Summary conviction penalty: for an offence to which this subsection applies where the value of the property in question does not exceed \$10 000, unless subsection (4) applies imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.
- (3) Summary conviction penalty: for an offence
 - (a) under section 378 or 414; or
 - (b) of attempting to commit, or inciting another person to commit, an offence under section 378 or 414,

where the property in question is a motor vehicle, unless subsection (4) applies — imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

- (4) Summary conviction penalty: for an offence
 - (a) under section 378, 382, 383, 388 or 414; or
 - (b) of attempting to commit, or inciting another person to commit, an offence under section 378, 382, 383, 388 or 414,

where the value of the property in question does not exceed 1000 - a fine of \$6 000.

[Section 426 inserted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 19; amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 29; No. 37 of 1991 s. 19; No. 36 of 1996 s. 24; No. 50 of 2003 s. 51(12); No. 4 of 2004 s. 33; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4).]

[**426A.** Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 34.]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 217 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information s. 427

427. Summary conviction penalty for certain offences of a fraudulent nature

Summary conviction penalty: for an offence under section 381, 384, 385, 386, 387, 389 or 390 —

- (a) if the offence is punishable on indictment with imprisonment for one year or less a fine of \$6 000;
- (b) if the offence is punishable on indictment with imprisonment for over one year but not more than 2 years imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000;
- (c) if the offence is punishable on indictment with imprisonment for more than 2 years — imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 427 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 35; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4) and (10).]

[**427A.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 32.]

Chapter XLIV — Simple offences analogous to stealing

[Heading inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 27.]

428. Possessing stolen or unlawfully obtained property

- (1) A person who is in possession of any thing capable of being stolen that is reasonably suspected to be stolen or otherwise unlawfully obtained is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.
- (2) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (1) to prove that at the time the accused was allegedly in possession of the thing, the accused had no reasonable grounds for suspecting that the thing was stolen or unlawfully obtained.

[Section 428 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 28.]

page 218 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

429. Unlawfully using another person's animal

A person who ---

- (a) unlawfully uses, or unlawfully takes for the purpose of using, any animal that is the property of another person without the consent of the owner or the person in lawful possession of the animal; or
- (b) takes any animal that is the property of another person for the purpose of secreting it or obtaining a reward for the return or pretended finding of it or for any fraudulent purpose,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 429 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 28.]

- [**430-432.** Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 28.]
- [**433.** Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 36.]
- [**434**, **435**. Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 28.]

436. Unlawful fishing

Any person who unlawfully uses any article or substance for the purpose of taking any aquatic organism that is being reared by aquaculture in a place that is the property of, or under the control of, any person is guilty of a simple offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 436 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 69; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4).]

437. Unlawfully taking fish etc.

Any person who unlawfully takes or destroys, or attempts to take or destroy, any aquatic organism that is —

(a) being reared by aquaculture in a place that is the property of, or under the control of, any person; or

s. 440A

(b) in any water that is private property or in which there is a private right of fishery,

is guilty of a simple offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 437 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 69; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4).]

[**438.** Deleted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 18.]

[**439**, **440**. Deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 29.]

Chapter XLIVA — Unauthorised use of computer systems

[Heading inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 33.]

440A. Unlawful use of computers

(1) In this section —

computer system includes ----

- (a) a part of a computer system;
- (b) an application of a computer system;

password includes a code, or set of codes, of electronic impulses;

restricted-access computer system means a computer system in respect of which —

- (a) the use of a password is necessary in order to obtain access to information stored in the system or to operate the system in some other way; and
- (b) the person who is entitled to control the use of the system
 - (i) has withheld knowledge of the password, or the means of producing it, from all other persons; or
 - (ii) has taken steps to restrict knowledge of the password, or the means of producing it, to a particular authorised person or class of authorised person;

page 220

0 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

use a computer system means —

- (a) to gain access to information stored in the system; or
- (b) to operate the system in some other way.
- (2) For the purposes of this section a person unlawfully uses a restricted-access computer system
 - (a) if the person uses it when he or she is not properly authorised to do so; or
 - (b) if the person, being authorised to use it, uses it other than in accordance with his or her authorisation.
- (3) A person who unlawfully uses a restricted-access computer system is guilty of a crime and is liable
 - (a) if by doing so the person
 - (i) gains a benefit, pecuniary or otherwise, for any person; or
 - (ii) causes a detriment, pecuniary or otherwise, to any person,

of a value of more than \$5 000, to imprisonment for 10 years;

- (b) if by doing so the person
 - (i) gains or intends to gain a benefit, pecuniary or otherwise, for any person; or
 - (ii) causes or intends to cause a detriment, pecuniary or otherwise, to any person,
 - to imprisonment for 5 years;
- (c) in any other case, to imprisonment for 2 years.

Summary conviction penalty in a case to which paragraph (c) applies: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 440A inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 30.]

Division II — **Injuries to property**

Chapter XLV — **Definitions**

441. Unlawful acts

- (1) An act which causes injury to the property of another, and which is done without his consent, is unlawful unless it is authorised, or justified, or excused by law.
- (2) It is immaterial that the person who does the injury is in possession of the property injured, or has a partial interest in it.
- (3) A person is not criminally responsible for an act that causes an injury to property if
 - (a) the person believes the act is necessary to defend or protect the person, another person or property from injury that the person believes is imminent; and
 - (b) the act is a reasonable response by the person in the circumstances as the person believes them to be; and
 - (c) there are reasonable grounds for those beliefs.

[Section 441 amended by No. 29 of 2008 s. 9.]

442. Acts done with intent to defraud

When an act which causes injury to property, and which would be otherwise lawful, is done with intent to defraud any person, it is unlawful.

When an act which causes injury to property is done with intent to defraud any person, it is immaterial that the property in question is the property of the offender himself.

443. Wilfully destroy or damage, meaning of

Where a person does an act or omits to do an act —

(a) intending to destroy or damage property; or

(b) knowing or believing that the act or omission is likely to result in the destruction of or damage to property,

and the act or omission results in the destruction of or damage to property, the person is regarded for the purposes of this division as having wilfully destroyed or damaged property.

[Section 443 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 34.]

Chapter XLVI — Offences

444. Criminal damage

Any person who wilfully and unlawfully destroys or damages any property is guilty of a crime and is liable —

- (a) if the property is destroyed or damaged by fire, to imprisonment for 14 years or, if the offence is committed in circumstances of racial aggravation, to imprisonment for 20 years; or
- (b) if the property is not destroyed or damaged by fire, to imprisonment for 10 years or, if the offence is committed in circumstances of racial aggravation, to imprisonment for 14 years.

Alternative offence: s. 445.

Summary conviction penalty: for an offence where ----

- (a) the property is not destroyed or damaged by fire; and
- (b) the amount of the injury done does not exceed \$25 000,

imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

[Section 444 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 37; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(4) and 36(3); No. 80 of 2004 s. 11.]

445. Damaging property

A person who unlawfully destroys or damages the property of another person without that other person's consent is guilty of

s. 446

an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 445 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 31.]

446. Costs of cleaning graffiti

(1) In this section —

offender means a person who is guilty of an offence under section 444 or 445 where the damage consists of —

- (a) graffiti that are visible to the public; or
- (b) graffiti applied to public property;

public property means property owned by, vested in, or under the control or management of —

- (a) the State;
- (b) the Crown, or an agent or instrumentality of the Crown;
- (c) a body corporate established by a written law; or
- (d) a local government or regional local government.
- (2) A court convicting an offender may order the offender to pay to any person who has obliterated the graffiti, or caused it to be obliterated, a reasonable amount for doing so.
- (3) Such an order is in addition to any penalty imposed for the offence and may be in addition to a compensation order made under Part 16 of the *Sentencing Act 1995*.

[Section 446 inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 31.]

- [447. Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 35.]
- [**448.** Deleted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 14(5).]

449. Casting away ships

Any person who ---

(1) Wilfully and unlawfully casts away or destroys any vessel, whether complete or not; or

page 224 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- (2) Wilfully and unlawfully does any act which tends to the immediate loss or destruction of a vessel in distress; or
- (3) With intent to bring a vessel into danger interferes with any light, beacon, mark, or signal, used for purposes of navigation, or for the guidance of seamen, or exhibits any false light or signal;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 449 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

[**450.** Deleted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 14(5).]

451. Obstructing and injuring railways

Any person who unlawfully, and with intent to obstruct the use of a railway or to injure any property upon a railway —

- (1) Deals with the railway or with anything whatever on or near the railway in such a manner as to endanger the free and safe use of the railway; or
- (2) Unlawfully shows any light or signal, or deals with any existing light or signal upon or near the railway; or
- (3) By any omission to do any act which it is his duty to do causes the free and safe use of the railway to be endangered;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 451 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

451A. Endangering the safe use of an aircraft

- (1) Any person who with intent to prejudice the safe use of an aircraft or to injure any property on board an aircraft
 - (a) deals with the aircraft or with anything whatever on board or near the aircraft or with anything whatever either directly or indirectly connected with the

s. 451B

navigation, control or operation of the aircraft in such a manner as to endanger the free and safe use of the aircraft; or

(b) by any omission to do any act that it is his duty to do causes the free and safe use of the aircraft to be endangered,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

(2) Any person who while on board an aircraft does any act or makes any omission whereby to his knowledge the safety of the aircraft is or is likely to be endangered is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 451A inserted by No. 53 of 1964 s. 9; amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

451B. Unlawfully interfering with aircraft

Any person who unlawfully interferes with the mechanism or parts of any aircraft is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 5 years.

[Section 451B inserted by No. 41 of 1972 s. 5; amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

[**452**, **453**. Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 36.]

454. Causing explosion likely to do serious injury to property

Any person who wilfully and unlawfully causes by any explosive substance, an explosion of a nature likely to cause serious injury to property, whether any injury to property has been actually caused or not, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 454 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

455. Attempting to cause explosion likely to do serious injury to property

Any person who wilfully and unlawfully ----

- Does any act with intent to cause by an explosive substance, or conspires to cause by an explosive substance, an explosion in Western Australia of a nature likely to cause serious injury to property; or
- (2) Makes or has in his possession or under his control, any explosive substance with intent by means thereof to cause serious injury to property in Western Australia, or to enable any other person by means thereof to cause serious injury to property in Western Australia; or
- (3) Puts any explosive substance in any place whatever with intent to destroy or damage any property,

whether any explosion does or does not take place, and whether any injury to property has been actually caused or not, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years, and to forfeiture of the explosive substance.

The term *explosive substance* in this section includes any materials for making any explosive substance; also any apparatus, machine, implement, or materials, used or intended to be used or adapted for causing or aiding in causing, any explosion in or with any explosive substance; also any part of any such apparatus, machine, or implement.

[Section 455 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

456. Attempts to injure mines

Any person who, with intent to injure a mine or to obstruct the working of a mine —

(1) Unlawfully, and otherwise than by an act done underground in the course of working an adjoining mine, —

s. 457

- (a) Causes water to run into the mine or into any subterranean passage communicating with the mine; or
- (b) Obstructs any shaft or passage of the mine;

or

- (2) Unlawfully obstructs the working of any machine, appliance, or apparatus, appertaining to or used with the mine, whether the thing in question is completed or not; or
- (3) Unlawfully, and with intent to render it useless, injures or unfastens a rope, chain, or tackle, of whatever material which is used in the mine or upon any way or work appertaining to or used with the mine;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 456 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

457. Interfering with marine signals

Any person who wilfully and unlawfully removes, defaces, or renders invisible, any light, beacon, buoy, mark, or signal, used for purposes of navigation, or for the guidance of seamen, or unlawfully attempts to remove, deface, or render invisible, any such thing, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 457 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

458. Interfering with navigation works

Any person who —

(1) Wilfully and unlawfully removes or disturbs any fixed object or materials used for securing a bank or wall of the sea, or of a river, canal, aqueduct, reservoir, or inland water, or for securing any work which appertains to a port, harbour, dock, canal, aqueduct, reservoir, or inland water, or which is used for purposes of navigation, or lading or unlading goods; or

page 228 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information (2) Unlawfully does any act with intent to obstruct the carrying on, completion, or maintenance, of the navigation of a navigable river or canal, and thereby obstructs such carrying on, completion or maintenance;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 458 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

459. Communicating infectious diseases to animals

Any person who wilfully and unlawfully causes or is concerned in causing, or attempts to cause, any infectious disease to be communicated to or among any animal or animals capable of being stolen, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

[Section 459 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

460. Travelling with infected animals

Any person who causes any four-footed animal which is infected with an infectious disease to travel, or, being the owner or one of 2 or more joint owners of any four-footed animal which is infected with an infectious disease, permits or connives at the travelling of any such animal, contrary to the provisions of any statute relating to infected animals of that kind, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 460 amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

461. Removing boundary marks

Any person who, wilfully and unlawfully and with intent to defraud, removes or defaces any object or mark which has been lawfully erected or made as an indication of the boundary of any land, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 461 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

462. Obstructing railways

Any person who, by any unlawful act, or by any intentional omission to do any act which it is his duty to do, causes any engine or vehicle in use upon a railway to be obstructed in its passage on the railway, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 462 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

[463-463B. Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 37.]

[**464.** Deleted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 19.]

- [*Chapter XLVII*:
 - s. 465, 466 deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 38;
 - s. 467 deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26;
 - s. 468 deleted by No. 1 of 1969 s. 16.]

Division III — Forgery and like offences: Personation

[Chapter XLVIII (s. 469-472) deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 40.]

Chapter XLIX — Forgery and uttering

[Heading inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 41.]

473. Forgery and uttering

- (1) Any person who with intent to defraud
 - (a) forges a record; or
 - (b) utters a forged record,

is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

(2) It is immaterial that the record is incomplete or that it is not, or does not purport to be, binding in law.

page 230 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(3) A court that convicts a person of an offence under this section may make an order for the forfeiture to the State, or the destruction or disposal, of any record in respect of which the offence was committed.

[Section 473 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 41; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(2); No. 59 of 2006 s. 24.]

474. Preparation for forgery etc.

(1) Any person who makes, adapts or knowingly has possession of any thing under such circumstances as to give rise to a reasonable suspicion that it has been, or is being, made, adapted or possessed for a purpose that is unlawful under section 473 is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.

(2) If a person is convicted of an offence under this section the court may make an order for the forfeiture to the Crown, or the destruction or disposal, of the thing in respect of which the offence was committed.

[Section 474 inserted by No. 29 of 1998 s. 4; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(11).]

[**475-487.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 41.]

Chapter L — False representations as to status

[Heading inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 41.]

488. **Procuring or claiming unauthorised status**

Any person who ---

 (a) by any false representation procures any authority authorised by any written law to issue certificates testifying that the holders thereof are entitled to any right or privilege, or to enjoy any rank or status, to issue to himself or any other person such a certificate;

(b)	falsely represents to any person that he has obtained
	such a certificate;

- (c) by any false representation procures himself or any other person to be registered on any register kept by lawful authority as a person entitled to such a certificate, or as a person entitled to any right or privilege, or to enjoy any rank or status; or
- (d) falsely advertises or publishes himself as having obtained such a certificate, or as having been so registered,

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 488 inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 41; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(1).]

[**489-493.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 41.]

[Chapters LI (s. 494-495) and LII (s. 496-509) deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 42.]

Chapter LIII — Personation

510. Personation in general

Any person who, with intent to defraud any person, falsely represents himself to be some other person living or dead, is guilty of an offence which unless otherwise stated, is a crime; and he is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

If the representation is that the offender is a person entitled by will or operation of law to any specific property, and he commits the offence with intent to obtain such property, or possession thereof, he is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years.

[Section 510 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

page 232 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

511. Personation of owner of shares

Any person who falsely and deceitfully personates any owner of any share or interest in any company, or of any share certificate or coupon issued under any Act or law relating to companies, and thereby obtains, or endeavours to obtain any such share or interest, or share certificate or coupon or receives or endeavours to receive any money due to any such owner, as if the offender were the true and lawful owner, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

[Section 511 amended by No. 118 of 1981 s. 4; No. 10 of 1982 s. 28; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2).]

512. Falsely acknowledging deeds, recognizances etc.

Any person who, without lawful authority or excuse, the proof of which lies on him, makes, in the name of any other person, before any court or person lawfully authorised to take such an acknowledgement, an acknowledgement of liability of any kind, or an acknowledgement of a deed or other instrument, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 512 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 36 of 1996 s. 27; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(2).]

513. Personation of a person named in a certificate

Any person who utters any document which has been issued by lawful authority to another person, and whereby that other person is certified to be a person possessed of any qualification recognized by law for any purpose, or to be the holder of any office, or to be entitled to exercise any profession, trade, or business, or to be entitled to any right or privilege, or to enjoy any rank or status, and falsely represents himself to be the person named in the document, is guilty of an offence of the same kind, and is liable to the same punishment as if he had forged the document.

514. Lending certificate for personation

Any person who, being a person to whom any document has been issued by lawful authority, whereby he is certified to be a person possessed of any qualification recognized by law for any purpose, or to be the holder of any office, or to be entitled to exercise any profession, trade, or business, or to be entitled to any right or privilege, or to enjoy any rank or status, lends the document to another person with intent that that other may represent himself to be the person named therein, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 18 months and a fine of \$18 000.

[Section 514 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 36 of 1996 s. 28; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(11).]

Division IV — Offences connected with trade and breach of contract, and corruption of agents, trustees, and others

Chapter LIV — Fraudulent debtors

[**515-526.** Deleted by No. 51 of 1992 s. 11.]

527. Fraudulent dealing by judgment debtors

- (1) Any person who, with intent to defraud the person's creditors or any of them, conceals or removes any property
 - (a) before a judgment or order for payment of money is obtained against the person; or
 - (b) while a judgment or order for payment of money obtained against the person remains unsatisfied,

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 7 years.

Summary conviction penalty (subject to subsection (2)): imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

page 234 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

(2) If the value of the property concealed or removed is more than \$10 000 the charge is not to be dealt with summarily.

[Section 527 inserted by No. 51 of 1992 s. 12; amended by No. 36 of 1996 s. 29; No. 70 of 2004 s. 35(12).]

[**528.** Deleted by No. 51 of 1992 s. 11.]

Chapter LV — Corruption of agents, trustees, and others in whom confidence is reposed

529. Receipt or solicitation of secret commission by an agent

If any agent corruptly receives or solicits from any person, for himself or for any other person, any valuable consideration —

- (a) as an inducement or reward for, or otherwise on account of, doing or forbearing to do or having done or forborne to do any act in relation to his principal's affairs or business; or
- (b) the receipt or any expectation of which would in any way tend to influence him to show or to forbear to show favour or disfavour to any person in relation to his principal's affairs or business,

he shall be guilty of a crime.

[Section 529 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

530. Gift or offer of secret commission to an agent

If any person corruptly gives or offers to any agent any valuable consideration —

- (a) as an inducement or reward for, or otherwise on account of, doing or forbearing to do or having done or forborne to do any act in relation to his principal's affairs or business; or
- (b) the receipt or any expectation of which would in any way tend to influence him to show or forbear to show

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part VI	Offences relating to property and contracts		
Chapter LV	Corruption of agents, trustees, and others in whom confidence is reposed		

s. 531

favour or disfavour to any person in relation to his principal's affairs or business,

he shall be guilty of a crime.

[Section 530 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

531. Secret gifts to parent etc. of agent deemed gifts to agent

- (1) Any valuable consideration given or offered to any parent, husband, wife, de facto partner, or child of any agent, or to his partner, clerk or employee, or at the agent's request to any person by any person having business relations with the principal of such agent, shall be deemed to have been given or offered to the agent.
- (2) Any valuable consideration received or solicited by any parent, husband, wife, de facto partner, or child of any agent, or by his partner, clerk, or employee, from any person having business relations with the principal of such agent shall be deemed to have been received or solicited by the agent, unless it be proved that the valuable consideration was so received or solicited without the consent, knowledge, or privity of the agent.

[Section 531 amended by No. 28 of 2003 s. 33.]

532. Giving to agent false or misleading receipt or account

If, with intent to deceive or defraud the principal, any person gives to any agent, or if any agent receives or uses or gives to the principal, any receipt, invoice, account, or document in respect of which or in relation to a dealing, transaction, or matter in which the principal is interested and which —

- (a) contains any statement which is false or erroneous or defective in any important particular, or is in any way likely to mislead the principal; or
- (b) omits to state explicitly and fully the fact of any commission, percentage, bonus, discount, rebate, repayment, gratuity, or deduction having been made,

page 236 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

given, or allowed or agreed to be made, given, or allowed,

he shall be guilty of a crime.

[Section 532 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

533. Gift or receipt of secret commission in return for advice given

Whenever any advice is given by one person to another, and such advice is in any way likely or intended to induce or influence the person advised —

- (a) to enter into a contract with any third person; or
- (b) to appoint or join with another in appointing, or to vote for or to aid in obtaining the election or appointment, or to authorise or join with another in authorising the appointment, of any third person as trustee,

and any valuable consideration is given by such third person to the person giving the advice without the assent of the person advised, the gift or receipt of the valuable consideration shall be a crime, but this section shall not apply when the person giving the advice was, to the knowledge of the person advised, the agent of such third person, or when the valuable consideration was not given in respect of such advice.

[Section 533 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

534. Offer or solicitation of secret commission in return for advice given

Any offer or solicitation of a valuable consideration in respect of any advice given or to be given by one person to another with a view to induce or influence the person advised —

(a) to enter into a contract with the person offering or solicited; or

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part VI	Offences relating to property and contracts		
Chapter LV	Corruption of agents, trustees, and others in whom confidence is reposed		

s. 535

(b) to appoint or join with another in appointing, or to vote for or to aid in obtaining the election or appointment, or to authorise or join with another in authorising the appointment, of the person offering or solicited as trustee,

and with the intent that the gift or receipt of such valuable consideration is not to be made known to the person advised, shall be a crime, but this section shall not apply when such first-mentioned person is the agent of the person offering or solicited.

[Section 534 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

535. Secret commission to trustee in return for substituted appointment

If any person offers or gives any valuable consideration to a trustee, or if any trustee receives or solicits any valuable consideration for himself or for any other person, without the assent of the persons beneficially entitled to the estate, or of a Judge of the Supreme Court, as an inducement or reward for appointing or having appointed or for joining or having joined with another in appointing, or for authorising or having authorised or for joining or having joined with another in authorising any person to be appointed in his stead or instead of him and any other person as trustee he shall be guilty of a crime.

[Section 535 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

536. Aiding etc. Chapter LV offences within or outside Western Australia

Any person who, being within Western Australia, knowingly aids, abets, counsels, or procures, or who attempts or takes part in or is in any way privy to —

- (a) doing any act or thing in contravention of this Chapter;
- (b) doing any act or thing outside Western Australia, or partly within and partly outside Western Australia,

page 238	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
Extract from v	www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further informa	tion

which if done within Western Australia, would be in contravention of this Chapter;

shall be guilty of a crime.

[Section 536 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

537. Liability of directors etc. acting without authority

Any director, manager, or officer of a company, or any person acting for another, who knowingly takes part in or is in any way privy to doing or who attempts to do any act or thing without authority which, if authorised, would be in contravention of any of the provisions of this Chapter shall be guilty of a crime.

[Section 537 amended by No. 101 of 1990 s. 43.]

538. Penalty for Chapter LV offences

Any person, on conviction of a crime under any of the provisions of this Chapter, shall —

- (a) be liable, in the case of a corporation, to a fine of \$250 000 and in any other case to imprisonment for 7 years; and
- (b) in addition, be liable to be ordered to pay to such person, and in such manner as the court directs, the amount or value, according to the estimation of the court, of any valuable consideration received or given by him or any part thereof; and such order shall be enforceable in the same manner as a judgment of the court.

[Section 538 amended by No. 113 of 1965 s. 8(1); No. 101 of 1990 s. 43 and 44.]

539. Court may order withdrawal of trifling or technical cases

Upon the trial of a person for any offence under this Chapter, if it appears to the court that the offence charged is in the particular case of a trifling or merely technical nature, or that in the particular circumstances it is inexpedient to proceed to a conviction, the court may in its discretion, and for reasons stated

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 239
Extract from v		

<u>s. 540</u>

on the application of the accused, withdraw the case from the jury, and this shall have the same force and effect as if the jury had returned a verdict of not guilty, except that the court may, if it think fit, make the order mentioned in the last preceding section.

540. Protection of witness giving answers criminating himself

A person who is called as a witness in any proceedings before a court shall not be excused from answering any question relating to any offence under this Chapter on the ground that the answer thereto may criminate or tend to criminate him:

Provided that —

- (a) a witness who, in the judgment of the court, answers truly all questions which he is required by the court to answer shall be entitled to receive a certificate from the court stating that such witness has so answered; and
- (b) an answer by a person to a question put by or before the court in any proceeding under this Chapter shall not, except in the case of any criminal proceedings for perjury in respect of such evidence, be in any proceeding civil or criminal admissible in evidence against him.

[Section 540 amended by No. 59 of 2004 s. 80.]

541. Stay of proceedings against such witness

When a person has received a certificate as aforesaid, and any criminal proceeding is at any time instituted against him in respect of the offence which was in question in the proceeding in which the said person was called as a witness, the court dealing with the case shall, on proof of the certificate and of the identity of the offence in question in the 2 cases, stay the proceedings.

[Section 541 amended by No. 59 of 2004 s. 80.]

page 240 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

542. Custom of itself no defence

In any prosecution under this Chapter it shall not amount to a defence to show that any such valuable consideration as is mentioned in this Chapter is customary in any trade or calling.

543. Burden of proof that gift not secret commission

For the purposes of this Chapter, where it is shown that any valuable consideration has been received or solicited by an agent from or given or offered to any agent by any person having business relations with the principal, without the assent of the principal, the burden of proving that such valuable consideration was not received, solicited, given, or offered in contravention of any of the provisions of this Chapter shall be on the accused.

[**544.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 45.]

[**545.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 46.]

546. Terms used in this Chapter

In the construction of this Chapter, the following provisions shall apply —

(1) The word *agent* shall include any corporation or other person acting or having been acting or desirous or intending to act for or on behalf of any corporation or other person, whether as agent, partner, co-owner, clerk, servant, employee, banker, broker, auctioneer, architect, clerk of works, engineer, solicitor, surveyor, buyer, salesman, foreman, trustee, executor, administrator, liquidator, trustee in bankruptcy or of a personal insolvency agreement, receiver, director, manager or other officer or member of committee or governing body of any corporation, club, partnership, or association, or in any other capacity, either alone or jointly with any other person, and whether in his own name or in the name of his principal, or otherwise; and a person serving

Chapter LV	Offences relating to property and contracts Corruption of agents, trustees, and others in whom confidence is reposed	
s. 546		
	under the Crown is an agent within the meaning of Chapter:	
(2)	The word <i>principal</i> shall include a corporation or person for or on behalf of whom the agent acts, ha acted, or is desirous or intending to act:	
(3)	The word <i>trustee</i> shall include trustee, executor, administrator, liquidator, trustee in bankruptcy or or personal insolvency agreement, receiver, director, committee of the estate of an insane person having power to appoint a trustee or person entitled to obt probate of the will or letters of administration to the estate of a deceased person:	
(4)	The words <i>valuable consideration</i> shall include an money, loan, office, place, employment, agreement give employment, benefit, or advantage whatsoever any commission or rebate, deduction, or percentage bonus, or discount, or any forbearance to demand a money or money's worth or valuable thing; and th acceptance of any of the said things shall be deement receipt of a valuable consideration:	
(5)	The words <i>valuable consideration</i> , when used in connection with the offer thereof, shall include any of any agreement or promise to give, and every ho out of any expectation of valuable consideration:	
(6)	The words <i>valuable consideration</i> , when used in connection with the receipt thereof, shall include a acceptance of any agreement, promise, or offer to and of any holding out of any expectation of valua consideration:	
(7)	The word <i>contract</i> shall include contract of sale or employment or any other contract whatever:	
(8)	Any act or thing prohibited by this Chapter is proh whether done directly or indirectly by the person	

- (9) The words solicit any valuable consideration, and valuable consideration solicited, and words to the like effect shall be construed with the following direction, namely: — That every agent who shall divert, obstruct, or interfere with the proper course of business or manufacture, or shall impede or obstruct, or shall fail to use due diligence in the prosecution of any negotiation or business with the intent to obtain the gift of any valuable consideration from any person interested in the said negotiation or business or with intent to injure any such person shall be deemed to have solicited a valuable consideration from a person having business relations with the principal of such agent:
- (10) The words *person having business relations with the principal* shall include every corporation or other person, whether as principal or agent, carrying on or having carried on or desirous or intending to carry on any negotiation or business with or engaged or having been engaged or desirous or intending to be engaged in the performance of any contract with or in the execution of any work or business for or in the supply of any goods or chattels to any principal, and shall also include any agent of such corporation or other person:
- (11) The words *in relation to his principal's affairs or business* shall imply the additional words "whether within the scope of his authority or course of his employment as agent or not": and
- (12) The words *advice given* and words to the like effect shall include every report, certificate, statement, and suggestion intended to influence the person to whom the same may be made or given, and every influence exercised by one person over another.

[Section 546 amended by No. 18 of 2009 s. 26.]

Chapter LVI — Other offences

547. Concealment by officers of companies on reduction of capital

Any person who, being a director or officer of a joint stock company, the capital of which is proposed to be reduced —

- (1) Conceals the name of any creditor of the company who is entitled to object to the proposed reduction; or
- (2) Knowingly misrepresents the nature or amount of the debt or claim of any creditor of the company; or
- (3) Is privy to any such concealment or misrepresentation as aforesaid;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

[Section 547 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

548. Falsification of books of companies

Any person who, being a director, officer, or contributory of a company which is in course of being wound up, under the provisions of the laws relating to companies, does any of the following acts with intent to deceive or defraud, or to cause or enable another person to deceive or defraud, that is to say —

- Conceals, destroys, alters, mutilates, or falsifies any book, document, valuable security, or account relating to the affairs of the company, or any entry in any such book, document, or account, or is privy to any such act; or
- (2) Makes or is privy to making any false entry in any book, document, or account, belonging to the company;

is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years.

[Section 548 amended by No. 10 of 1982 s. 28; No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1).]

page 244 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

549. Mixing uncertified with certified articles

When a mark has been attached to any article, or a certificate has been given with respect to any article, under the authority of any statute, for the purpose of denoting the quality of the article, or the fact that it has been examined or approved by or under the authority of some public body or public officer, any person who mixes with the article so marked or certified any other article which has not been so examined or approved, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 3 years.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 549 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 36 of 1996 s. 30; No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(1) and 35(1).]

[550, 551. Deleted by No. 82 of 1994 s. 9(2).]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part VII	Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact		
Chapter LVII	Attempts and preparation to commit offences		
s. 552			

Part VII — Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact

Chapter LVII — Attempts and preparation to commit offences

552. Attempts to commit indictable offences

- (1) Any person who attempts to commit an indictable offence (the *principal offence*) is guilty of a crime.
- (2) A person guilty of a crime under subsection (1) is liable
 - (a) if the principal offence is punishable on indictment with imprisonment for life to imprisonment for 14 years;
 - (b) in any other case to half of the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on indictment.

Summary conviction penalty: for an offence where the principal offence may be dealt with summarily, the lesser of —

- (a) the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on summary conviction; or
- (b) the penalty that is half of the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on indictment.
- (3) The summary conviction penalty in subsection (2) does not apply to an offence to which section 426 applies.

[Section 552 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 39; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(2) and (3).]

553. Incitement to commit indictable offences

- (1) Any person who, intending that an indictable offence (the *principal offence*) be committed, incites another person to commit the principal offence, is guilty of a crime.
- (2) A person guilty of a crime under subsection (1) is liable
 - (a) if the principal offence is punishable on indictment with imprisonment for life to imprisonment for 14 years;

	(b) in any other case — to half of the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on indictment.		
Summary conviction penalty: for an offence where the principal offence may be dealt with summarily, the lesser of —			
	(a) the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on summary conviction; or		
	(b) the penalty that is half of the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on indictment.		
(3)	The summary conviction penalty in subsection (2) does not apply to an offence to which section 426 applies.		
	[Section 553 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 40; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(4) and (5).]		
[554, 555. Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 41.]			
555A.	Attempts and incitement to commit simple offences under this Code		
(1)	Any names who attempts to commit a simple offense under this		

- (1) Any person who attempts to commit a simple offence under this Code is guilty of a simple offence and is liable to the punishment to which a person convicted of the first-mentioned offence is liable.
- (2) Any person who, intending that a simple offence under this Code be committed, incites another person to commit the offence, is guilty of a simple offence and is liable to the punishment to which a person convicted of the first-mentioned offence is liable.
- (3) A prosecution for an offence under subsection (1) or (2) may be commenced at any time if the offence alleged to have been attempted or incited is one for which prosecutions may be commenced at any time.

[Section 555A inserted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 47.]

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part VII	Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact		
Chapter LVII	Attempts and preparation to commit offences		
s. 556			

556. Attempts to procure commission of criminal acts

Any person who attempts to procure another to do any act or make any omission, whether in Western Australia or elsewhere, of such a nature that, if the act were done or the omission were made, an offence would thereby be committed under the laws of Western Australia, or the laws in force in the place where the act or omission is proposed to be done or made, whether by himself or by that other person, is guilty of an offence of the same kind, and is liable to the same punishment as if he had himself attempted to do the same act or make the same omission in Western Australia.

Provided that if the act or omission is proposed to be done or made at a place not in Western Australia, the punishment cannot exceed that which he would have incurred under the laws in force where the act or omission was proposed to be done or made, if he had himself attempted to do the proposed act or make the proposed omission.

Provided also, that in the last-mentioned case, a prosecution cannot be instituted except at the request of the Government of the State having jurisdiction in the place where the act or omission was proposed to be done or made.

557. Making or possession of explosives under suspicious circumstances

(1) Any person who makes, or knowingly has in his possession or under his control, any dangerous or explosive substance under such circumstances as to give rise to a reasonable suspicion that he is not making it, or does not have it in his possession or under his control for a lawful object, unless he can show that he made it, or had it in his possession or under his control for a lawful purpose, is guilty of a crime, and is liable to imprisonment for 14 years, and forfeiture of the dangerous or explosive substance.

Summary conviction penalty: imprisonment for 3 years and a fine of \$36 000.

page 24	48	Version 14-e0-02	As at 17 Nov 2009
	Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.	au, see that website for further information	n

(2) In this section *explosive substance* includes any materials for making any explosive substance; also any apparatus, machine, implement, or materials used or intended to be used or adapted for causing or aiding in causing any explosion in or with any explosive substance; also any part of any such apparatus, machine, or implement.

[Section 557 amended by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(2); No. 70 of 2004 s. 32.]

Chapter LVIIA — Offences to do with preparing to commit offences

[Heading inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557A. Presumptions

A person is presumed to have an intention referred to in this Chapter in relation to a thing in the person's possession if —

- (a) the person is in possession of the thing in circumstances that give rise to a reasonable suspicion that the person has the intention; and
- (b) the contrary is not proved.

[Section 557A inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

[557B. Deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 25.]

557C. Forfeiture

A court that convicts a person of an offence under this Chapter may order that the thing giving rise to the offence be forfeited to the State.

[Section 557C inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557D. Possessing stupefying or overpowering drug or thing

A person who is in possession of a stupefying or overpowering drug or thing with the intention of using it to facilitate —

page 249

(a) the commission of an offence; or

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02
Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au	u, see that website for further information

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913				
Part VII	Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact			
Chapter LVIIA	Offences to do with preparing to commit offences			
s. 557E				

(b) the flight of an offender after the commission or attempted commission of an offence,

is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 557D inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557E. Possessing things to assist unlawful entry to places

A person who is in possession of a thing with the intention of using it to facilitate the unlawful entry of any place is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 12 months and a fine of \$12 000.

[Section 557E inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557F. Possessing things to assist unlawful use of conveyances

A person who is in possession of a thing with the intention of using it to facilitate the unlawful use of a conveyance is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$6 000.

[Section 557F inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557G. Possessing things for applying graffiti

A person who is in possession of a thing with the intention of using it to cause damage consisting of graffiti is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$6 000.

[Section 557G inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557H. Possessing a disguise

A person who is in possession of a thing with the intention of using it as a disguise in connection with committing an offence is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$6 000.

[Section 557H inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

page 250

0 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

557I. Possessing bulletproof clothing

(1) In this section —

bulletproof clothing means a protective jacket, vest, or other article of clothing, designed to resist the penetration of bullets or other missiles discharged from firearms;

Commissioner means the Commissioner of Police appointed under the *Police Act 1892*.

- (2) A person who is in possession of bulletproof clothing is guilty of an offence and is liable to a fine of \$6 000.
- (3) Subsection (2) does not apply to
 - (a) a person who
 - (i) holds an appointment under Part I, III or IIIA of the *Police Act 1892*, other than a police cadet;
 - (ii) is employed in the department of the Public Service principally assisting in the administration of the *Police Act 1892*;
 - (iii) is a prison officer within the meaning of the *Prisons Act 1981*;
 - (iv) is employed or appointed under an Act of the Commonwealth, another State or a Territory,

and who is lawfully in possession of bulletproof clothing in the course of duty;

- (b) a person who is in possession of bulletproof clothing in accordance with a permit given under subsection (4);
- (c) a person who is in possession of bulletproof clothing in the course of and for the purpose of supplying it to a person referred to in paragraph (a) or (b) to fulfil a request previously made for its supply.
- (4) The Commissioner, by a written permit, may permit a person or a class of persons to possess bulletproof clothing on any

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 251
Extract from	www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information	

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part VII	Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact		
Chapter LVIIA	Offences to do with preparing to commit offences		

s. 557J

conditions (to be specified in the permit) that the Commissioner thinks fit.

(5) The Commissioner may at any time amend or cancel such a permit.

[Section 557I inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557J. Declared drug traffickers, consorting by

(1) In this section, unless the contrary intention appears —

consort includes to communicate in any manner;

declared drug trafficker means a person who is declared to be a drug trafficker under section 32A(1) of the *Misuse of Drugs Act 1981*.

- (2) A person who is a declared drug trafficker and who, having been warned by a police officer
 - (a) that another person is also a declared drug trafficker; and
 - (b) that consorting with the other person may lead to the person being charged with an offence under this section,

habitually consorts with the other person is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

- (3) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (2) to prove that the accused person
 - (a) was the spouse or de facto partner of the other person; or
 - (b) was a de facto child or a lineal relative (as those terms are defined in section 329(1)) of the other person.

[Section 557J inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33.]

557K. Child sex offenders, offences by

 In this section, unless the contrary intention appears *child* means a person under 18 years of age;

page 252

2 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

child sex offender means a person who has been convicted of —

- (a) an offence under any of these Chapters of this Code that was committed against, in respect of, or in the sight of, a child —
 - (i) Chapter XXII Offences against morality;
 - (ii) Chapter XXXI Sexual offences;
 - (iii) Chapter XXXIII Offences against liberty;
- (b) an offence under Chapter XXXIIIB that was committed against or in respect of a child;
- (c) an offence under any of these repealed enactments of this Code that was committed against a child
 - (i) section 315 (Indecent assault on males);
 - (ii) Chapter XXXIA Sexual assaults;
 - (iii) Chapter XXXII Assaults on females: Abduction;
- (d) an offence under section 59 of the Classification (Publications, Films and Computer Games) Enforcement Act 1996 that was committed in circumstances in which an indecent or obscene article was sold, supplied or offered to a child;
- (e) an offence under section 60 of the *Classification* (*Publications*, *Films and Computer Games*) *Enforcement Act 1996*;
- (f) an offence under section 101 of the *Classification* (*Publications, Films and Computer Games*) *Enforcement Act 1996* that was committed in circumstances in which —
 - (i) objectionable material was transmitted or demonstrated to a child; or
 - (ii) the objectionable material was child pornography;

Part VII Chapter LVIIA		Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact			
		Offences to do with preparing to commit offences			
s. 557K					
	(g)	an offence under section 102 of the <i>Classification</i> (<i>Publications, Films and Computer Games</i>) <i>Enforcement Act 1996</i> ;			
	(h)	an offence committed under section 5(1), 6(1), 15, 1 17 or 18 of the <i>Prostitution Act 2000</i> committed aga or in respect of a child;			
	(i)	an offence under this section;			
	(j)	an offence under the repealed section 66(11) of the <i>Police Act 1892</i> committed in the sight of a child; or			
	(k)	an offence against a law of a jurisdiction other than Western Australia that is substantially similar to an offence referred to in any of paragraphs (a) to (j);			
	conso	rt includes to communicate in any manner.			
(2)	offend	rence in paragraph (a) or (b) of the definition of "child ler" in subsection (1) to a Chapter of this Code include nee to the Chapter as enacted at any time.			
(3)	offend includ	rence in paragraph (c) of the definition of "child sex ler" in subsection (1) to an enactment of this Code es a reference to the enactment as enacted at any time it was repealed.			
(4)	-	son who is a child sex offender and who, having been d by a police officer —			
	(a) (b)	that another person is also a child sex offender; and that consorting with the other person may lead to the person being charged with an offence under this sect			
		ally consorts with the other person is guilty of an offer liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 0			
(5)		defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (4) that the accused person —			
	(a)	was the spouse or de facto partner of the other person			
	(b)	was a de facto child or a lineal relative (as those term are defined in section $329(1)$) of the other person.			
page 254		Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov			

- (6) A child sex offender who, without reasonable excuse, is in or near a place that is
 - (a) a school, kindergarten or child care centre; or
 - (b) a public place where children are regularly present,

and where children are at the time is guilty of an offence and is liable to imprisonment for 2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

[Section 557K inserted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 33; amended by No. 10 of 2006 s. 4(2).]

Chapter LVIII — Conspiracy

558. Conspiracy to commit indictable offence

- (1) Any person who conspires with another person
 - (a) to commit an indictable offence (the *principal offence*); or
 - (b) to do any act or make any omission in any part of the world which, if done or made in Western Australia, would be an indictable offence (the *principal offence*) and which is an offence under the laws in force in the place where it is proposed to be done or made,

is guilty of a crime.

- (2) A person guilty of a crime under subsection (1) is liable
 - (a) if the principal offence is punishable on indictment with imprisonment for life to imprisonment for 14 years;
 - (b) in any other case to half of the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on indictment.

Summary conviction penalty: for an offence where the principal offence may be dealt with summarily — the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on summary conviction.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913				
Part VII	Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact			
Chapter LVIII	Conspiracy			
s. 560				

(3) Without limiting subsection (1), the application of subsection (1) extends to a conspiracy under which an offence is to be committed, or an act or omission done or made, by a person other than the persons conspiring with each other.

[Section 558 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 42; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(6) and (7).]

[**559.** Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 43.]

560. Conspiracy to commit simple offence

- (1) Any person who conspires with another person
 - (a) to commit any simple offence; or
 - (b) to do any act or make any omission in any part of the world which, if done or made in Western Australia, would be a simple offence and which is an offence under the laws in force in the place where it is proposed to be done or made,

is guilty of a simple offence and is liable to a punishment equal to the greatest punishment to which a person convicted of the offence referred to in paragraph (a) or (b) is liable.

- (2) Without limiting subsection (1) the application of that subsection extends to a conspiracy under which an offence is to be committed, or an act or omission done or made, by a person other than the persons conspiring with each other.
- (3) A prosecution for an offence under subsection (1) may be commenced at any time.

[Section 560 inserted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 9.]

[561. Deleted by No. 106 of 1987 s. 10.]

page 256 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 562

Chapter LIX — Accessories after the fact and property laundering

[Heading amended by No. 15 of 1992 s. 10.]

562. Accessories after the fact to indictable offence

- (1) Any person who becomes an accessory after the fact to an indictable offence (the *principal offence*) is guilty of a crime.
- (2) A person guilty of a crime under subsection (1) is liable
 - (a) if the principal offence is punishable on indictment with imprisonment for life to imprisonment for 14 years;
 - (b) in any other case to half of the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on indictment.

Summary conviction penalty: for an offence where the principal offence may be dealt with summarily, the lesser of —

- (a) the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on summary conviction; or
- (b) the penalty that is half of the penalty with which the principal offence is punishable on indictment.

[Section 562 inserted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 44; amended by No. 70 of 2004 s. 34(8) and (9).]

[563. Deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 45.]

563A. Property laundering

- (1) A person who
 - (a) in Western Australia engages, directly or indirectly, in a transaction that involves; or
 - (b) brings into Western Australia, or in Western Australia receives, possesses, conceals, disposes of or deals with,

any money or other property that is the proceeds of an offence is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913				
Part VII	Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact			
Chapter LIX	Accessories after the fact and property laundering			
s. 563B				

(1a) For the purpose of deciding whether money or other property is proceeds of an offence, the money or other property does not cease to be proceeds of an offence only as a result of —

(a) being credited to an account; or
(b) being given away, or exchanged for other property that is not proceeds of an offence.

(2) It is a defence in proceedings for a crime under subsection (1) —

- (a) to prove that the accused
 - (i) did not know; and
 - (ii) did not believe or suspect; and
 - (iii) did not have reasonable grounds to believe or suspect,

that the relevant money or other property was the proceeds of an offence; or

- (b) to prove that the accused engaged in the act or omission alleged to constitute that crime in order to assist the enforcement of a law of the Commonwealth or of a State or Territory.
- (3) In this section —

offence means an offence against a law of Western Australia, the Commonwealth, another State or a Territory;

proceeds, in relation to an offence, means money or other property that is derived or realized, directly or indirectly, by any person from the commission of the offence;

transaction includes the receiving or making of a gift.

[Section 563A inserted by No. 15 of 1992 s. 11; amended by No. 26 of 2004 s. 4; No. 84 of 2004 s. 82.]

563B. Dealing with property used in connection with an offence

(1) A person who deals with any money or other property that is being used, or is intended to be used, in connection with an

page 258 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

offence is guilty of a crime and is liable to imprisonment for 20 years.

- (2) A person may be convicted of a crime under subsection (1) regardless of whether
 - (a) the person does anything to facilitate or procure the commission of the offence;
 - (b) the person does or omits to do anything that constitutes all or part of the offence;
 - (c) anyone who does or omits to do, or who intended or intends to do or omit, anything that constitutes all or part of the offence is identified;
 - (d) anyone is charged with or convicted of the offence; or
 - (e) the offence is subsequently committed.
- (3) It is a defence in proceedings for a crime under subsection (1)
 - (a) to prove that the accused
 - (i) did not know;
 - (ii) did not believe or suspect; and
 - (iii) did not have reasonable grounds to believe or suspect,

that the money or other property was being used or was intended to be used in connection with the offence; or

- (b) to prove that the accused engaged in the act or omission alleged to constitute the crime in order to assist the enforcement of a law of Western Australia, the Commonwealth, another State or a Territory.
- (4) A prosecution under this section must not be commenced without the consent of the Director of Public Prosecutions.
- (5) In this section —

deals with, in relation to money or other property, means ----

Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913			
Part VII	Preparation to commit offences: Conspiracy: Accessories after the fact		
Chapter LIX	Accessories after the fact and property laundering		
<u>s. 563B</u>			
(a)	receives or has possession or control of the money or other property;		
(b)	conceals or attempts to conceal the money or other property;		
(c)	passes the money or other property to another person; or		
(d)	disposes of the money or other property in any other way;		
	ce means an offence against a law of Western Australia, ommonwealth, another State or a Territory;		
	<i>in connection with an offence</i> means used in or in ction with —		
(a)	the commission of an offence; or		
(b)	facilitating or procuring an offence.		
[Secti	on 563B inserted by No. 26 of 2004 s. 5; amended by		

No. 5 of 2008 s. 129(3).]

page 260 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Part VIII — Miscellaneous

[Heading inserted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 21.]

[Chapter LX:

- Heading deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 26;
- s. 564 deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 26;
- s. 565 deleted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 21;
- s. 565A deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 26;
- s. 566, 567 deleted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 23;
- s. 568, 569 deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 26.]

[Chapter LXA:

Heading deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 26; s. 570-570H deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 26.]

[Chapter LXI:

- s. 571 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 22;
- s. 572 deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 47;
- s. 573 deleted by No. 87 of 1982 s. 32;
- s. 574 deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 48;
- s. 575-577 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 22.]

[*Chapter LXII*:

- s. 578-588 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 22;
- s. 589 deleted by No. 32 of 1918 s. 23;
- s. 590-593 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 22.]

[Chapter LXIII:

- s. 594-596 deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(11);
- s. 596A, 596AA-596AC deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 7;
- s. 596AD deleted by No. 32 of 1989 s. 22;
- s. 597-607B deleted by No. 70 of 2004 s. 36(11).]

[*Chapter LXIV*:

- s. 608-628 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;
- s. 629 deleted by No. 50 of 1957 s. 2;
- s. 630 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;

- s. 631 deleted by No. 69 of 1996 s. 16;
- s. 632-648 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;
- s. 649 deleted by No. 32 of 1918 s. 23;
- s. 650, 651 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24.]

[Chapter LXIVA (s. 651A-651C) deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24.]

[*Chapter LXV*:

- s. 652-656 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;
- s. 656A deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26;
- s. 657, 658 deleted by No. 52 of 1984 s. 23;
- s. 659 deleted by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(4);
- s. 660 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;
- s. 661-666 deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26;
- s. 667 deleted by No. 21 of 1963 s. 4;
- s. 668 deleted by No. 21 of 1963 s. 5;
- s. 668A deleted by No. 58 of 1974 s. 8;
- s. 669 deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26;
- s. 669A deleted by No. 63 of 1963 s. 17;
- s. 670 deleted by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(4);
- s. 671, 672 deleted by No. 119 of 1985 s. 27;
- s. 673 deleted by No. 4 of 2004 s. 50.]

[Chapter LXVI (s. 674-677) deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24.]

[*Chapter LXVII*:

- s. 678 deleted by No. 52 of 1984 s. 26;
- s. 679 deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26;
- s. 680 deleted by No. 51 of 1992 s. 16(4);
- s. 681, 682 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;
- s. 682A deleted by No. 92 of 1994 s. 11.]

[Chapter LXVIII (s. 683-686) deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24.]

[Chapter LXIX:

- s. 687-697 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;
- s. 698 deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 52;
- s. 699-701 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;

page 262

2 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- s. 702 deleted by No. 45 of 2004 s. 30(4);
- s. 703, 704 deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 24;
- s. 705, 706 deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26;
- s. 706A deleted by No. 91 of 1965 s. 9;
- s. 707 deleted by No. 78 of 1995 s. 26.]

[Chapter LXX (s. 708) deleted by No. 91 of 1965 s. 10.]

[Chapter LXXI (s. 709-710) deleted by No. 91 of 1965 s. 10.]

[*Chapter LXXII*:

Heading deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 27;

s. 711-712 deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 27;

s. 713 deleted by No. 70 of 1988 s. 8(1);

s. 714-716 deleted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 27;

s. 716A-719 deleted by No. 78 of 1997 s. 26.]

[Chapter LXXIII (s. 720-729) deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 25.]

Chapter LXXIV — Miscellaneous provisions

730. Forfeitures, escheats etc. abolished

Forfeitures (except under a written law), escheats, attainders and corruptions of blood on account of crime or conviction stand abolished.

[Section 730 inserted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 26.]

731. Forfeiture etc. of property used to commit offences

- (1) A court that convicts a person of an offence under this Code may make an order for the forfeiture to the State, or the destruction or disposal, of any thing that was used in or in connection with the commission of the offence.
- (2) A court must not make an order under subsection (1) in respect of any property unless the owner or any person who claims to be the owner of it has been afforded the opportunity to show cause why the order should not be made.

[Section 731 inserted by No. 59 of 2006 s. 28.]

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

- s. 737
- [**732.** Deleted by No. 59 of 2004 s. 80.]
- [**733.** Deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 28.]
- [**734.** Deleted by No. 101 of 1990 s. 55.]
- [**735.** Deleted by No. 55 of 1963 s. 5.]
- [**736.** Deleted by No. 14 of 1992 s. 9.]

737. Saving of civil remedies

Except when expressly so provided, the prosecution or conviction of a person for an offence does not affect any civil remedy which any person aggrieved by the offence may have against the offender.

738. Incriminating answers and discovery

No person shall in any civil or criminal proceeding be excused from answering any question put either *viva voce* or by interrogatory or from making any discovery of documents on the ground that the answer or discovery may criminate or tend to criminate him in respect of any offence against Chapter XXXV or Chapter LV:

Provided that his answer shall not be admissible in evidence against him in any criminal proceedings other than a prosecution for perjury.

739. Review of law of homicide

- (1) The Minister must carry out a review of the operation and effectiveness of the amendments to this Code and the *Sentencing Act 1995* made by the *Criminal Law Amendment (Homicide) Act 2008* as soon as is practicable after the fifth anniversary of the commencement of section 17 of that Act.
- (2) The Minister must prepare a report based on the review and, as soon as is practicable after the report is prepared, cause it to be laid before each House of Parliament.

page 264 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

s. 740A

[Section 739 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 17.]

740A. Review of certain amendments to s. 297 and 318

- (1) The Minister shall carry out a review of the operation and effectiveness of the amendments made to this Code by the *Criminal Code Amendment Act 2009* as soon as practicable after the third anniversary of the day on which those amendments came into operation.
- (2) The Minister shall prepare a report based on the review made under subsection (1), and shall, as soon as is practicable after that preparation, cause the report to be laid before each House of Parliament.

[Section 740A inserted by No. 21 of 2009 s. 6]

740. Transitional provisions (Sch. 1)

Schedule 1 sets out transitional provisions.

[Section 740 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 17.]

- [**741.** Deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 28.]
- [742, 743. Deleted by No. 59 of 2004 s. 80.]
- [744-746, 746A, 747. Deleted by No. 84 of 2004 s. 28.]
- [**748.** Deleted by No. 32 of 1918 s. 34.]

cl. 1

Schedule 1 — Transitional provisions

[s. 740]

[Heading inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 17.]

1. Terms used in this Schedule

In this Schedule —

amendment Act means the *Criminal Law Amendment (Homicide) Act* 2008;

commencement means the day on which the amendment Act, other than Part 1, comes into operation.

[Clause 1 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 17.]

2. Acts or omissions committed before commencement

(1) In this clause —

unamended Code means this Code as if it had not been amended by the amendment Act.

- (2) Despite section 11, if a person does an act or makes an omission before commencement that is an element of or constitutes an offence under the unamended Code, then after commencement this Code applies to and in respect of the person and the act or omission as if it had not been amended by the amendment Act.
- (3) Despite subclause (2) and the Sentencing Act 1995 section 10, if
 - (a) a person is convicted of murder or wilful murder under the unamended Code before commencement but is not sentenced for the offence before commencement; or
 - (b) a person is convicted of murder or wilful murder under the unamended Code as it applies under subclause (2),

the person must be sentenced under section 279(4) to (6) as inserted by the amendment Act as if he or she had been convicted of murder under section 279(1) as inserted by that Act.

[Clause 2 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 17.]

3. Offenders serving life term at commencement

page 266

6 Version 14-e0-02 As Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

- (1) If immediately before commencement a person is serving a sentence of life imprisonment for an offence other than murder or wilful murder, the person is eligible to be released on parole when he or she has served 7 years of the sentence.
- (2) If immediately before commencement a person is serving a sentence of life imprisonment for murder or wilful murder in respect of which a minimum period was set under the *Sentencing Act 1995* section 90 as it was before commencement, the person must not be released before he or she has served that minimum period.
- (3) If immediately before commencement a person is serving a sentence of strict security life imprisonment in respect of which a minimum period was set under the *Sentencing Act 1995* section 91(1) as it was before commencement, the person must not be released before he or she has served that minimum period.
- (4) If immediately before commencement a person is serving a sentence of strict security life imprisonment in respect of which an order was made under the *Sentencing Act 1995* section 91(3) as it was before commencement, the person must not be released on parole.
- (5) Any order for the release of a person to whom this clause applies must be made in accordance with the *Sentence Administration Act 2003* Part 3.
- (6) If immediately before commencement a person is serving a sentence of strict security life imprisonment, any order made after commencement in relation to the person in the exercise of the Royal Prerogative of Mercy is subject to the *Sentencing Act 1995* section 142 as it was immediately before commencement.
- (7) If immediately before commencement a person is serving a sentence of
 - (a) life imprisonment imposed for murder or wilful murder; or
 - (b) strict security life imprisonment imposed for wilful murder,

then the *Sentence Administration Act 2003* sections 12A, 25 and 26 as they were immediately before commencement continue to apply to and in respect of the person.

[Clause 3 inserted by No. 29 of 2008 s. 17.]

1

-

Notes

This is a compilation of the *Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913* and includes the amendments made by the other written laws referred to in the following table ^{1a, 2}. The table also contains information about any reprint.

	1		
Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913 ⁶	28 of 1913 (4 Geo. V No. 28)	30 Dec 1913	1 Jan 1914 (see s. 1)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1918	32 of 1918 (9 Geo. V No. 22)	24 Dec 1918	24 Dec 1918
Criminal Code (Chapter XXXVII) Amendment Act 1932	51 of 1932 (23 Geo. V No. 51)	30 Dec 1932	30 Dec 1932
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1942	15 of 1942 (6 Geo. VI No. 15)	26 Nov 1942	26 Nov 1942
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1945	40 of 1945 (9 & 10 Geo. VI No. 40)	30 Jan 1946	30 Jan 1946
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1952	27 of 1952 (1 Eliz. II No. 27)	28 Nov 1952	28 Nov 1952
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1953	55 of 1953 (2 Eliz. II No. 55)	9 Jan 1954	9 Jan 1954
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1954	20 of 1954 (3 Eliz. II No. 20)	28 Sep 1954	28 Sep 1954
Betting Control Act 1954 s. 5	63 of 1954 (3 Eliz. II No. 63)	30 Dec 1954	1 Aug 1955 (see s. 2(1) and <i>Gazette</i> 29 Jul 1955 p. 1767)

Compilation table

page 268

68Version 14-e0-02As at 17 Nov 2009Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Limitation Act 1935 s. 48A(1)	35 of 1935 (26 Geo. V No. 35) (as amended by No. 73 of 1954 s. 8)	14 Jan 1955	Relevant amendments (see s. 48A and Second Sch. ⁷) took effect on 1 Mar 1955 (see No. 73 of 1954 s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 18 Feb 1955 p. 343)

Reprint of the Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913 approved 29	Jun 1955 in Vol. 8
of Reprinted Acts (includes amendments listed above)	

Criminal Code Amendment Act 1956	11 of 1956 (5 Eliz. II No. 11)	11 Oct 1956	11 Oct 1956
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1956	43 of 1956 (5 Eliz. II No. 43)	18 Dec 1956	18 Dec 1956
Traffic Act Amendment Act (No. 3) 1956 s. 25(2)	74 of 1956 (5 Eliz. II No. 74)	14 Jan 1957	14 Jan 1957
<i>Juries Act 1957</i> s. 2	50 of 1957 (6 Eliz. II No. 50)	9 Dec 1957	1 Jul 1960 (see s. 1(2) and <i>Gazette</i> 6 Mar 1959 p. 539)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1960	25 of 1960 (9 Eliz. II No. 25)	21 Oct 1960	21 Oct 1960
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1961	28 of 1961 (10 Eliz. II No. 28)	23 May 1962	29 Jun 1962 (see <i>Interpretation</i> <i>Act 1918</i> s. 8 and <i>Gazette</i> 29 Jun 1962 p. 1657)
			Reserved for Royal Assent 31 Oct 1961
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1962 ⁸	35 of 1962 (11 Eliz. II No. 35)	29 Oct 1962	1 Jul 1966 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Mar 1966 p. 701)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1963	21 of 1963 (12 Eliz. II No. 21)	13 Nov 1963	1 Jan 1965 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Dec 1964 p. 3995)
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1963	55 of 1963 (12 Eliz. II No. 55)	17 Dec 1963	1 Jul 1964 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 26 Jun 1964 p. 2525)
Convicted Inebriates' Rehabilitation Act 1963 s. 17	63 of 1963 (12 Eliz. II No. 63)	18 Dec 1963	1 Jul 1966 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Mar 1966 p. 702)

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Traffic Act Amendment Act (No. 3) 1963 s. 8	74 of 1963 (12 Eliz. II No. 74)	19 Dec 1963	1 Mar 1964 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 28 Feb 1964 p. 906)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1964	53 of 1964 (13 Eliz. II No. 53)	30 Nov 1964	30 Nov 1964
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1965	91 of 1965	8 Dec 1965	8 Dec 1965
Decimal Currency Act 1965	113 of 1965	21 Dec 1965	Act other than s. 4-9: 21 Dec 1965 (see s. 2(1)); s. 4-9: 14 Feb 1966 (see s. 2(2)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1966	89 of 1966	12 Dec 1966	12 Dec 1966
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1969	1 of 1969	21 Apr 1969	21 Apr 1969
Reprint of the <i>Criminal Cod</i> amendments listed above)	le Act Compila	tion Act 1913 a	approved 9 Jul 1969 (includes
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1972	21 of 1972	26 May 1972	1 Jul 1972 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 30 Jun 1972 p. 2097)
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1972	41 of 1972	16 Jun 1972	1 Jul 1972 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazetta</i> 30 Jun 1972 p. 2098)
<i>Metric Conversion</i> <i>Act 1972</i>	94 of 1972 (as amended by No. 19 and 83 of 1973 and 42 of 1975)	4 Dec 1972	Relevant amendments (see Second Sch. ⁹) took effect on 1 Jan 1974 (see s. 4(2) and <i>Gazette</i> 2 Nov 1973 p. 4109)
Reprint of the <i>Criminal Cod</i> amendments listed above)	le Act Compila	tion Act 1913 a	approved 9 Jul 1974 (includes
Acts Amendment (Road Traffic) Act 1974 Pt. I	58 of 1974	3 Dec 1974	29 Aug 1975 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 29 Aug 1975 p. 3085)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1975	49 of 1975	18 Sep 1975	18 Sep 1975
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1976	35 of 1976	9 Jun 1976	3 Sep 1976 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 3 Sep 1976 p. 3271)
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1976 ¹⁰	62 of 1976	16 Sep 1976	16 Sep 1976
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 3) 1976	133 of 1976	9 Dec 1976	9 Dec 1976

page 270 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1977	38 of 1977	7 Nov 1977	7 Nov 1977
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 3) 1977	71 of 1977	28 Nov 1977	28 Nov 1977
Reprint of the <i>Criminal Com</i> amendments listed above)	de Act Compila	ution Act 1913 a	approved 8 Dec 1978 (includes
Acts Amendment (Master, Supreme Court) Act 1979 Pt. XVIII	67 of 1979	21 Nov 1979	11 Feb 1980 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 8 Feb 1980 p. 383)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1979	68 of 1979	21 Nov 1979	21 Nov 1979
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1979	107 of 1979	17 Dec 1979	17 Dec 1979
Acts Amendment (Strict Security Life Imprisonment) Act 1980 Pt. I	96 of 1980	9 Dec 1980	9 Dec 1980
Acts Amendment (Lotto) Act 1981 Pt. II	103 of 1981	2 Dec 1981	18 Dec 1981 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 18 Dec 1981 p. 5163)
Acts Amendment (Prisons) Act 1981 Pt. I	116 of 1981	14 Dec 1981	1 Aug 1982 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 23 Jul 1982 p. 2841)
Acts Amendment (Jurisdiction of Courts) Act 1981 Pt. I	118 of 1981	14 Dec 1981	1 Feb 1982 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 22 Jan 1982 p. 175)
Companies (Consequential Amendments) Act 1982 s. 28	10 of 1982	14 May 1982	1 Jul 1982 (see s. 2(1) and <i>Gazette</i> 25 Jun 1982 p. 2079)
Acts Amendment (Criminal Penalties and Procedure) Act 1982 Pt. II	20 of 1982	27 May 1982	27 May 1982
Acts Amendment (Bail) Act 1982 Pt. III	87 of 1982	17 Nov 1982	6 Feb 1989 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 27 Jan 1989 p. 263)
Acts Amendment (Betting and Gaming) Act 1982 Pt. III	108 of 1982	7 Dec 1982	31 Dec 1982 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 31 Dec 1982 p. 4968)
Acts Amendment (Trade Promotion Lotteries) Act 1983 Pt. II	21 of 1983	22 Nov 1983	22 Nov 1983
			112 D 1002 (* 1 1

Reprint of the *Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913* **approved 13 Dec 1983** (includes amendments listed above except those in the *Acts Amendment (Bail) Act 1982*)

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1983	77 of 1983	22 Dec 1983	22 Dec 1983
Reprints Act 1984 s. 9(2)	13 of 1984	31 May 1984	1 Feb 1985 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Jan 1985 p. 175)
Acts Amendment (Abolition of Capital Punishment) Act 1984 Pt. I	52 of 1984	5 Sep 1984	3 Oct 1984
Acts Amendment (Department for Community Services) Act 1984 Pt. XI	121 of 1984	19 Dec 1984	1 Jan 1985 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 28 Dec 1984 p. 4197)
Artificial Conception Act 1985 s. 8	14 of 1985	12 Apr 1985	1 Jul 1985 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 28 Jun 1985 p. 2291)
Acts Amendment (Sexual Assaults) Act 1985 Pt. II	74 of 1985	20 Nov 1985	1 Apr 1986 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 28 Feb 1986 p. 605)
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1985 Pt. II	119 of 1985	17 Dec 1985	1 Sep 1986 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 8 Aug 1986 p. 2815)
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1986 Pt. II ¹¹	89 of 1986	10 Dec 1986	s. 3-9: 14 Mar 1988 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Mar 1988 p. 781); s. 11 and 12: 1 Jan 1989 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 2 Dec 1988 p. 4781)
Acts Amendment (Corrective Services) Act 1987 Pt. V	47 of 1987	3 Oct 1987	11 Dec 1987 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Dec 1987 p. 4363)
Acts Amendment and Repeal (Gaming) Act 1987 Pt. IX	74 of 1987	26 Nov 1987	2 May 1988 (see s. 2 and Gazette 29 Apr 1988 p. 1292)
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1987 ¹²	106 of 1987	16 Dec 1987	s. 1 and 2: 16 Dec 1987; Act other than s. 1 and 2: 14 Mar 1988 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Mar 1988 p. 781)
Acts Amendment (Imprisonment and Parole) Act 1987 Pt. IV	129 of 1987	21 Jan 1988	15 Jun 1988 (see s. 2 and Gazette 20 May 1988 p. 1664)

page 272 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1988 Pt. 2 (s. 3-33) ¹³	70 of 1988	15 Dec 1988	s. 3, 32 and 33: 15 Dec 1988 (see s. 2(3)); Pt. 2 other than s. 3, 32 and 33: 1 Feb 1989 (see s. 2(1) and <i>Gazette</i> 20 Jan 1989 p. 110)
Acts Amendment (Children's Court) Act 1988 Pt. 4	49 of 1988	22 Dec 1988	1 Dec 1989 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 24 Nov 1989 p. 4327)
Law Reform (Decriminalization of Sodomy) Act 1989 Pt. 1	32 of 1989	19 Dec 1989	23 Mar 1990 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 23 Mar 1990 p. 1469)
Criminal Code Amendment (Racist harassment and incitement to racial hatred) Act 1990	33 of 1990	9 Oct 1990	6 Nov 1990
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1990 Pt. 2	101 of 1990	20 Dec 1990	s. 51: 20 Dec 1990 (see s. 2(2)); Pt. 2 other than s. 51: 14 Feb 1991 (see s. 2(1))
Reprint of the Criminal Cod (includes amendments listed		tion Act 1913	as at 31 May 1991
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1991 ¹⁴	37 of 1991	12 Dec 1991	Act other than s. 4 and 7 and Pt. 4-5: 12 Dec 1991 (see s. 2(1)); s. 4 and 7 and Pt. 4-5: 10 Feb 1992 (see s. 2(2) and <i>Gazette</i> 31 Jan 1992 p. 477)
Acts Amendment (Evidence) Act 1991 Pt. 3 ¹⁵	48 of 1991	17 Dec 1991	31 Mar 1992 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 24 Mar 1992 p. 1317)
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1992 Pt. 2	1 of 1992	7 Feb 1992	9 Mar 1992 (see s. 2)
Acts Amendment (Confiscation of Criminal Profits) Act 1992 Pt. 3	15 of 1992	16 Jun 1992	16 Jun 1992 (see s. 2)
Acts Amendment (Sexual Offences) Act 1992 Pt. 2 ¹⁶	14 of 1992	17 Jun 1992	1 Aug 1992 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 28 Jul 1992 p. 3671)
Criminal Law Amendment Act (No. 2) 1992	51 of 1992	9 Dec 1992	6 Jan 1993

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Acts Amendment (Jurisdiction and Criminal Procedure) Act 1992 Pt. 2	53 of 1992	9 Dec 1992	s. 3, 4, 6 and 7: 1 Mar 1993 (see s. 2(1) and <i>Gazette</i> 26 Jan 1993 p. 823); s. 5: 4 Nov 1996 (see s. 2(1) and <i>Gazette</i> 25 Oct 1996 p. 5631)
<i>Acts Amendment (Ministry of Justice) Act 1993</i> Pt. 6 ¹⁷	31 of 1993	15 Dec 1993	1 Jul 1993 (see s. 2)
Reprint of the Criminal Con (includes amendments listed Criminal Procedure) Act 199	above except t		as at 17 Dec 1993 Amendment (Jurisdiction and
Acts Amendment (Public Sector Management) Act 1994 s. 10	32 of 1994	29 Jun 1994	1 Oct 1994 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 30 Sep 1994 p. 4948)
Statutes (Repeals and Minor Amendments) Act 1994 s. 4	73 of 1994	9 Dec 1994	9 Dec 1994 (see s. 2)
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1994 Pt. 2-4	82 of 1994	23 Dec 1994	20 Jan 1995 (see s. 2(2))
Acts Amendment (Fines, Penalties and Infringement Notices) Act 1994 Pt. 5	92 of 1994	23 Dec 1994	1 Jan 1995 (see s. 2(1) and <i>Gazette</i> 30 Dec 1994 p. 7211)
Sentencing (Consequential Provisions) Act 1995 Pt. 19, 20 and s. 147 ¹⁸	78 of 1995	16 Jan 1996	4 Nov 1996 (see s. 2 and Gazette 25 Oct 1996 p. 5632)
Local Government (Consequential Amendments) Act 1996 s. 4	14 of 1996	28 Jun 1996	1 Jul 1996 (see s. 2)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1996	34 of 1996	27 Sep 1996	27 Sep 1996 (see s. 2)
Criminal Law Amendment Act 1996 Pt. 2 ^{3, 4}	36 of 1996	10 Oct 1996	10 Oct 1996 (see s. 2)
<i>Censorship Act 1996</i> 5. 152(1) and (2)	40 of 1996	10 Oct 1996	5 Nov 1996 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 5 Nov 1996 p. 5845)
Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1996 ⁵	60 of 1996	11 Nov 1996	s. 1 and 2: 11 Nov 1996; Act other than s. 1 and 2: 14 Nov 1996 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 13 Nov 1996 p. 6439)

74 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Mental Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 1996 Pt. 4 ¹⁹	69 of 1996	13 Nov 1996	13 Nov 1997 (see s. 2)
Reprint of the <i>Criminal Co.</i> (includes amendments listed <i>Provisions) Act</i> 1996)			
Restraining Orders Act 1997 s. 83	19 of 1997	28 Aug 1997	15 Sep 1997 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 12 Sep 1997 p. 5149)
Sunday Observance Laws Amendment and Repeal Act 1997 s. 5	49 of 1997	10 Dec 1997	10 Dec 1997 (see s. 2)
Statutes (Repeals and Minor Amendments) Act 1997 s. 45	57 of 1997	15 Dec 1997	15 Dec 1997 (see s. 2(1))
Acts Amendment (Abortion) Act 1998 Pt. 2	15 of 1998	26 May 1998	26 May 1998 (see s. 2)
Criminal Law Amendment Act (No. 2) 1998 Pt. 2	29 of 1998	6 Jul 1998	3 Aug 1998
Criminal Law Amendment Act (No. 1) 1998 Pt. 2	38 of 1998	25 Sep 1998	23 Oct 1998
Acts Repeal and Amendment (Births, Deaths and Marriages Registration) Act 1998 s. 10	40 of 1998	30 Oct 1998	14 Apr 1999 (see s. 2 and Gazette 9 Apr 1999 p. 1433)
Acts Amendment (Video and Audio Links) Act 1998 Pt. 2	48 of 1998	19 Nov 1998	18 Jan 1999 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 15 Jan 1999 p. 109)
Acts Amendment (Criminal Procedure) Act 1999 Pt. 2	10 of 1999	5 May 1999	1 Oct 1999 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 17 Sep 1999 p. 4557)
Reprint of the <i>Criminal Con</i> (includes amendments listed		ation Act 1913 a	as at 2 Oct 1999
Criminal Code Amendment Act 1999	35 of 1999	18 Oct 1999	15 Nov 1999
Prisons Amendment Act 1999 s. 20	43 of 1999	8 Dec 1999	18 Dec 1999 (see s. 2(2) and <i>Gazette</i> 17 Dec 1999 p. 6175)
Court Security and Custodial Services (Consequential Provisions) Act 1999 Pt. 5	47 of 1999	8 Dec 1999	18 Dec 1999 (see s. 2 and Gazette 17 Dec 1999 p. 6175-6

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Prostitution Act 2000 s. 64	17 of 2000	22 Jun 2000	29 Jul 2000 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 28 Jul 2000 p. 3987)
Criminal Code Amendment (Home Invasion) Act 2000	45 of 2000	17 Nov 2000	17 Nov 2000 (see s. 2)
Acts Amendment (Evidence) Act 2000 Pt. 5	71 of 2000	6 Dec 2000	3 Jan 2001
Reprint of the Criminal Cod (includes amendments listed		ation Act 1913 a	as at 9 Feb 2001
<i>Criminal Law Amendment</i> <i>Act 2001</i> s. 2-9 and 11	23 of 2001	26 Nov 2001	24 Dec 2001
Criminal Code Amendment Act 2001	34 of 2001	7 Jan 2002	7 Jan 2002 (see s. 2)
Acts Amendment (Lesbian and Gay Law Reform) Act 2002 Pt. 7	3 of 2002	17 Apr 2002	21 Sep 2002 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 20 Sep 2002 p. 4693)
Criminal Investigation (Identifying People) Act 2002 s. 96	6 of 2002	4 Jun 2002	20 Nov 2002 (see s. 2 and Gazette 19 Nov 2002 p. 5505)
Criminal Code Amendment (Corruption Penalties) Act 2002	8 of 2002	28 Jun 2002	28 Jun 2002 (see s. 2)
Criminal Law (Procedure) Amendment Act 2002 Pt. 3	27 of 2002	25 Sep 2002	27 Sep 2002 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 27 Sep 2002 p. 4875)
Reprint 10 ² : The <i>Criminal</i> amendments listed above)	Code Act Con	npilation Act 19	13 as at 7 Feb 2003 (includes
Juries Amendment Act 2003 s. 24	25 of 2003	16 May 2003	18 Jun 2003 (see s. 2 and Gazette 17 Jun 2003 p. 2201)
Acts Amendment (Equality of Status) Act 2003 Pt. 12 and s. 118	28 of 2003	22 May 2003	1 Jul 2003 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 30 Jun 2003 p. 2579)
<i>Censorship Amendment</i> <i>Act 2003</i> s. 42	30 of 2003	26 May 2003	1 Jul 2003 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 27 Jun 2003 p. 2383)
Corruption and Crime Commission Act 2003 s. 62^{20}	48 of 2003	3 Jul 2003	1 Jan 2004 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 30 Dec 2003 p. 5723)
Sentencing Legislation Amendment and Repeal Act 2003 s. 51	50 of 2003	9 Jul 2003	15 May 2004 (see s. 2 and Gazette 14 May 2004 p. 1445)

76 Version 14-e0-02 As at Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Acts Amendment and Repeal (Courts and Legal Practice) Act 2003 s. 26, 89, 123	65 of 2003	4 Dec 2003	1 Jan 2004 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 30 Dec 2003 p. 5722)
Statutes (Repeals and Minor Amendments) Act 2003 s. 150(2)	74 of 2003	15 Dec 2003	15 Dec 2003 (see s. 2)
Corruption and Crime Commission Amendment and Repeal Act 2003 s. 74(2)	78 of 2003	22 Dec 2003	7 Jul 2004 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 6 Jul 2004 p. 2697)
Criminal Code Amendment Act 2004	4 of 2004	23 Apr 2004	21 May 2004 (see s. 2)
Reprint 11 ² : The <i>Criminal</i> amendments listed above)	Code Act Com	pilation Act 19	013 as at 3 Sep 2004 (includes
Criminal Law Amendment (Criminal Property) Act 2004 Pt. 2	26 of 2004	7 Oct 2004	7 Oct 2004 (see s. 2(1))
Acts Amendment (Family and Domestic Violence) Act 2004 Pt. 4	38 of 2004	9 Nov 2004	1 Dec 2004 (see s. 2 and Gazette 26 Nov 2004 p. 5309)
Acts Amendment (Court of Appeal) Act 2004 s. 30	45 of 2004	9 Nov 2004	1 Feb 2005 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 14 Jan 2005 p. 163)
Criminal Law Amendment (Sexual Assault and Other Matters) Act 2004 Pt. 2	46 of 2004	9 Nov 2004	1 Jan 2005 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 31 Dec 2004 p. 7130)
Courts Legislation Amendment and Repeal Act 2004 Pt. 9	59 of 2004	23 Nov 2004	1 May 2005 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 31 Dec 2004 p. 7128)
Criminal Law Amendment (Simple Offences) Act 2004 Pt. 2 ^{21,22}	70 of 2004 (as amended by No. 24 of 2005 s. 63; No. 2 of 2008 s. 76(2))	8 Dec 2004	Pt. 2 other than s. 37 and 39: 31 May 2005 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 14 Jan 2005 p. 163)
Criminal Code Amendment (Racial Vilification) Act 2004 ²³	80 of 2004 (as amended by No. 2 of 2008 s. 6(2), 7(2) and 8(2))	8 Dec 2004	8 Dec 2004 (see s. 2)

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
Criminal Procedure and Appeals (Consequential and Other Provisions) Act 2004 Pt. 5, s. 80 and 82 ^{24, 25}	84 of 2004 (as amended by No. 2 of 2008 s. 78(7))	16 Dec 2004	2 May 2005 (see s. 2 and Gazette 31 Dec 2004 p. 7129 (correction in Gazette 7 Jan 2005 p. 53))
Reprint 12 ² : The <i>Criminal</i> amendments listed above)	Code Act Com	pilation Act 19	13 as at 1 Jun 2005 (includes
Oaths, Affidavits and Statutory Declarations (Consequential Provisions) Act 2005 Pt. 11	24 of 2005	2 Dec 2005	1 Jan 2006 (see s. 2(1) and <i>Gazette</i> 23 Dec 2005 p. 6244)
Defamation Act 2005 s. 47	44 of 2005	19 Dec 2005	1 Jan 2006 (see s. 2)
Criminal Code Amendment (Cyber Predators) Act 2006 s. 3-6	3 of 2006	30 Mar 2006	s. 3-5: 30 Mar 2006 (see s. 2(1)); s. 6: 7 Apr 2006 (see s. 2(2) and <i>Gazette</i> 7 Apr 2006 p. 1489)
Censorship Amendment Act 2006 s. 4(2)	10 of 2006	8 May 2006	10 Jun 2006 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 9 Jun 2006 p. 2029)
<i>Nurses and Midwives</i> Act 2006 s. 114 ²⁶	50 of 2006	6 Oct 2006	19 Sep 2007 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 18 Sep 2007 p. 4711)
Criminal Investigation (Consequential Provisions) Act 2006 Pt. 5 ²⁷	59 of 2006	16 Nov 2006	1 Jul 2007 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 22 Jun 2007 p. 2838)
Liquor and Gaming Legislation Amendment Act 2006 s. 114	73 of 2006	13 Dec 2006	7 May 2007 (see s. 2(2) and <i>Gazette</i> 1 May 2007 p. 1893)
Criminal Code Amendment (Drink and Food Spiking) Act 2007	31 of 2007	21 Dec 2007	s. 1 and 2: 21 Dec 2007 (see s. 2(a)); Act other than s. 1 and 2: 22 Dec 2007 (see s. 2(b))
Reprint 13 ² : The <i>Criminal</i> amendments listed above)	Code Act Com	pilation Act 19	13 as at 18 Jan 2008 (includes
Criminal Law and Evidence Amendment Act 2008 Pt. 2	2 of 2008	12 Mar 2008	27 Apr 2008 (see s. 2 and Gazette 24 Apr 2008 p. 1559)
Acts Amendment (Justice) Act 2008 s. 129	5 of 2008	31 Mar 2008	30 Sep 2008 (see s. 2(d) and <i>Gazette</i> 11 Jul 2008 p. 3253)
Acts Amendment (Consent to Medical Treatment) Act 2008 Pt. 4	25 of 2008	19 Jun 2008	27 Jun 2009 (see s. 2 and <i>Gazette</i> 26 Jun 2009 p. 2565)
Criminal Law Amendment (Homicide) Act 2008 Pt. 2 and	29 of 2008	27 Jun 2008	1 Aug 2008 (see s. 2(d) and

Version 14-e0-02

As at 17 Nov 2009

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
s. 27			Gazette 22 Jul 2008 p. 3353)
Reprint 14 ² : The Criminal amendments listed above exe <i>Treatment</i>) Act 2008)			913 as at 3 Oct 2008 (includes nent (Consent to Medical
Acts Amendment (Bankruptcy) Act 2009 s. 26	18 of 2009	16 Sep 2009	17 Sep 2009 (see s. 2(b))
Criminal Code Amendment Act 2009	21 of 2009	21 Sep 2009	s. 1 and 2: 21 Sep 2009 (see s. 2(a)); Act other than s. 1 and 2: 22 Sep 2009 (see s. 2(b))

^{1a} On the date as at which this compilation was prepared, provisions referred to in the following table had not come into operation and were therefore not included in this compilation. For the text of the provisions see the endnotes referred to in the table.

Provisions that have not come into operation

Short title	Number and year	Assent	Commencement
<i>Prostitution Amendment</i> <i>Act 2008</i> s. 30 ²⁸	13 of 2008	14 Apr 2008	To be proclaimed (see s. 2(b))
Criminal Code Amendment (Graffiti) Act 2009 s. 3-5 ²⁹	26 of 2009	17 Nov 2009	To be proclaimed (see s. 2(b))

- ³ The Criminal Law Amendment Act 1996 s. 5(2) is a transitional provision.
- ⁴ The Criminal Law Amendment Act 1996 s. 6(2) is a transitional provision.
- ⁵ The Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1996 s. 4(3) is a transitional provision.
- ⁶ *The Criminal Code* is the Schedule to the *Criminal Code Act 1913* which is Appendix B to the *Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913*.
- ⁷ The *Limitation Act 1935* s. 48A and the Second Schedule were inserted by No. 73 of 1954 s. 8.
- ⁸ The *Criminal Code Amendment Act 1962* s. 8 was repealed by No. 63 of 1963 s. 17.
- ⁹ The *Metric Conversion Act 1972* Second Schedule was inserted by the *Metric Conversion Act Amendment Act 1973*.

As at 17 Nov 2009	Version 14-e0-02	page 279
Extract from www.slp.wa.g	ov.au, see that website for further information	

- ¹⁰ The Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1976 s. 3 is a validation provision.
- ¹¹ The *Criminal Law Amendment Act 1986* s. 10 was repealed by No. 106 of 1987 s. 14(7).
- ¹² The Criminal Code Amendment Act (No. 2) 1987 s. 25 is a savings provision.
- ¹³ The Criminal Law Amendment Act 1988 s. 50 deletes Schedule 2 item 8 of the Acts Amendment (Public Service) Act 1987 which had purported to amend The Criminal Code s. 384(1). Item 8 was ineffective and never took effect.
- ¹⁴ The Criminal Law Amendment Act 1991 s. 6(3) and (4) are savings provisions.
- ¹⁵ The Acts Amendment (Evidence) Act 1991 s. 3 is a transitional provision.
- ¹⁶ The *Acts Amendment (Sexual Offences) Act 1992* s. 6(7) and Sch. 1 are transitional and savings provisions.
- ¹⁷ The *Acts Amendment (Ministry of Justice) Act 1993* s. 68 and 69 are savings and transitional provisions respectively.
- ¹⁸ The *Sentencing (Consequential Provisions) Act 1995* s. 27 is a transitional provision.
- ¹⁹ The *Mental Health (Consequential Provisions) Act 1996* s. 20 is a transitional provision.
- ²⁰ The Corruption and Crime Commission Act 2003 Sch. 3 was renumbered as Sch. 4 by the Corruption and Crime Commission Amendment and Repeal Act 2003 s. 35(12) and the reference to it in s. 62 was amended by the Corruption and Crime Commission Amendment and Repeal Act 2003 s. 35(13).
- ²¹ The Criminal Law Amendment (Simple Offences) Act 2004 s. 37 was repealed by the Criminal Law and Evidence Amendment Act 2008 s. 76(2).
- ²² The amendment in the Criminal Law Amendment (Simple Offences) Act 2004 s. 35(4) to The Criminal Code s. 635A(5) is not included because s. 635A was repealed by the Criminal Procedure and Appeals (Consequential and Other Provisions) Act 2004 s. 24 before s. 35(4) commenced.
- ²³ The amendments in the *Criminal Code Amendment (Racial Vilification) Act 2004* s. 7-9 were repealed by the *Criminal Law and Evidence Amendment Act* 2008 s. 6(2), 7(2) and 8(2).
- ²⁴ The amendment in the *Criminal Procedure and Appeals (Consequential and Other Provisions) Act 2004* s. 82 to *The Criminal Code* s. 5(11) is not included because s. 5(11) was amended by the *Courts Legislation Amendment and Repeal Act 2004* s. 80 before s. 82 commenced.
- ²⁵ The amendment in the Criminal Procedure and Appeals (Consequential and Other Provisions) Act 2004 Sch. 2 cl. 36 to amend s. 133A was deleted by the Criminal Law and Evidence Amendment Act 2008 s. 78(7).
- ²⁶ The amendment in the *Nurses and Midwives Act 2006* s. 114 is not included because the section it sought to amend had been repealed by the *Criminal*

 SO
 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 As at 17 Nov 2009

Investigation (Consequential Provisions) Act 2006 s. 22 before the amendment purported to come into operation.

²⁷ The *Criminal Investigation (Consequential Provisions) Act 2006* Pt. 5 Div. 2 reads as follows:

"

Division 2— Transitional provisions

29. Search warrants and related matters

- In this section —
 "repeal day" means the day on which section 27 comes into operation.
- (2) This section does not limit the operation of the *Interpretation Act 1984* Part V.
- (3) If immediately before repeal day a warrant issued under *The Criminal Code* section 711 is in force but not executed, then, subject to the terms of the warrant, the warrant may be executed on or after repeal day and, if any thing is seized under it
 - (a) despite section 711 and the warrant, the thing must not be taken before a justice to be dealt with according to law; and
 - (b) the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* applies to and in respect of the thing.
- (4) If immediately before repeal day a warrant issued under *The Criminal Code* section 716 is in force but not executed, then, subject to the terms of the warrant, the warrant may be executed on or after repeal day and, if any person is found under it, then, despite section 716 and the warrant, the person must be released unless another written law provides to the contrary.
- (5) If immediately before repeal day a person is in possession of any thing seized or taken under *The Criminal Code*, then on repeal day, subject to any order previously made in respect of the thing under *The Criminal Code* section 714, the thing is to be taken to be seized property for the purposes of the *Criminal and Found Property Disposal Act 2006* and that Act applies to and in respect of it accordingly.
- (6) If immediately before repeal day proceedings under *The Criminal Code* section 714A in respect of any property are pending in the Magistrates Court, then section 714A operates in respect of the property on and after repeal day despite its repeal on repeal day.

"

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

²⁸ On the date as at which this compilation was prepared, the *Prostitution Amendment Act 2008* s. 30 had not come into operation. It reads as follows:

"

30. *The Criminal Code* amended

- (1) The amendments in this section are to *The Criminal Code*.
- (2) Section 190 is repealed.
- (3) Section 191 is repealed.
- (4) Section 557K(1) paragraph (h) of the definition of "child sex offender" is amended by deleting "*Prostitution Act 2000*" and inserting instead
 - " Sexual Services Act 2000 ".

²⁹ On the date as at which this compilation was prepared, the *Criminal Code Amendment (Graffiti) Act 2009* s. 3-5 had not come into operation. They read as follows:

3.	The Criminal Code amended	
	This Act amends The Criminal Code.	
4.	Chapter XXIV inserted	

After section 215 insert:

Chapter XXIV — Miscellaneous offences

216. Selling graffiti implements to children

(1) In this section —

graffiti implement means any of these ----

- (a) a can of spray paint;
- (b) a pen, marker pen, or similar implement, that
 - (i) has a tip over 6 mm wide; and
 - (ii) contains a fluid that is not water soluble and that is capable of marking a surface.

"

- (2) A person who sells a graffiti implement to a child commits an offence and is liable
 - (a) for a first offence, to a fine of \$6 000;
 - (b) for a subsequent offence, to a fine of \$12 000.
- (3) It is a defence to a charge of an offence under subsection (2) to prove the accused, or a person acting on behalf of the accused,

page 282 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

believed on reasonable grounds that the person to whom the implement was sold had reached 18 years of age.

5. Section 445 amended

In section 445 delete "12 months and a fine of \$12 000." and insert:

2 years and a fine of \$24 000.

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Defined Terms

Defined Terms

[This is a list of terms defined and the provisions where they are defined. The list is not part of the law.]

Defined Term	Provision(s)
accessory after the fact	10
accused 5(1)(b), 10G(2), 10H(2)
advice given	
agent	
aid	
aircraft	1(1)
alternative offence	
amendment Act	Sch. 1 cl. 1
animal	
animosity towards	
applies force	
assault	
associated place	
attempts to commit offences	
Attorney General	
behave in a disorderly manner	
belief	
bodily harm	
bribe	. ,
bulletproof clothing	
carnal connection	
carnal knowledge	
charge	
child 1(1), 306(1), 320(1), 321(1), 322(1)	
child sex offender.	
circumstances of aggravation221(1), 319(1), 338	
circumstances of racial aggravation	80I
clerk	
commencement	
Commissioner	
company	
compound	
computer generated image	
computer system	
conducting a business	
consent	. ,
consort	
contract	
conveyance	
1(1)	, 204(1), 350A(1)

page 284

B4Version 14-e0-02As at 17 Nov 2009Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

court	
court of summary jurisdiction	
criminal responsibility	
criminally responsible	
damage	
dangerous goods	
dangerous thing	
de facto child	
deals with	
deceptive material	
declared drug trafficker	
defamatory	
destroy	
detriment	
disclosure	
display	
distribute	
District Court	
drive	
dwelling	
election	
elector	
electoral conduct	
electoral material	
electoral officer	
electronic communication	
enclosed land	
explosive substance	
family and domestic relationship	
female genital mutilation	
forge	
government contractor	
grievous bodily harm	
harass	
harm	
harmful act	• •
holder of a judicial office	
home invader	
impair	
in relation to his principal's affairs or business	546(11)
incapable person.	
incites	
indecent act	
indecent act	
indictment	

As at 17 Nov 2009

page 285

information	
intimidate	
intoxicant	
intoxicating substance	
judicial proceeding	
kill	
liable	
lineal relative	
material	
medical practitioner	
member	
member of the crew	
mental illness	
mental impairment	
money	
mortgaged goods	
motor vehicle	
night	
night-time	
obstruct	
obtains	
offence	244(6), 563A(3), 563B(5)
offence A	
offender	
offender offensive material	
offender offensive material official information	
offender offensive material official information owner	
offender offensive material official information owner password	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationowner	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperiodicalperson	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperiodicalpersonperson employed in the Public Service	
offenderoffensive materialoffensive materialofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalpersonperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principal	
offender offensive material official information owner password periodical person employed in the Public Service person having business relations with the principal person in authority	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authorityperson in authorityperiodicalperiodicalperson in authorityperiodicalperiodicalperson in authorityperiodical	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authorityperson in authorityplace	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalpersonperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authorityperson in authorityplaceplacepolice officer	
offenderoffensive materialoffensive materialofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authoritypictureplacepolice officerpossession	
offenderoffensive materialoffensive materialofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authoritypictureplacepolice officerpossessionprescribed offence	
offenderoffensive materialoffensive materialofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authorityplacepolice officerpossessionprescribed offenceprincipal	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationownerpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authorityplacepolice officerpossessionprescribed offenceprincipalprincipal offence 10D, 10E, 10F, 10G(1) and (2), 10H(1)	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationomerpasswordpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authorityperson in authoritypossessionpossessionprescribed offenceprincipalprincipal offence 10D, 10E, 10F, 10G(1) and (2), 10H(1)	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationorficial informationorficial informationorficial informationorficial informationorficial	
offenderoffensive materialofficial information ownerpasswordperiodicalperson employed in the Public Serviceperson having business relations with the principalperson in authorityperson in authorityperson in authoritypolice officerpossessionprescribed offenceprincipalprincipal offence 10D, 10E, 10F, 10G(1) and (2), 10H(1)	
offenderoffensive materialofficial informationorficial informationorficial informationorficial informationorficial informationorficial	

page 286

Version 14-e0-02

As at 17 Nov 2009

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

	1(1) 271(7) 414
property	
provider	
provocation	
public officer	
public place	
public property	
public servant	
publish	
pursue	
racial group	
railway	
receives	1(1)
record	
registered brand	
registered mark	
relevant period	
restricted-access computer system	
reward	
riot	
riotously assembled	
seditious enterprises	46
seditious intention	44
seditious words	
seditious writing	
serious disease	1(1)
servant	1(1)
set	
sexual act	
sexual service	331A
ship	
solicit any valuable consideration	
special property	
steal	
summarily	1(1)
summary conviction	
summary conviction penalty	
the occupant	
thing sent by post	
threat	
to indecently record	
to sexually penetrate	
transaction	
trespass	
trustee	
unamended Code	Sch. 1 cl. 2(1)

As at 17 Nov 2009

page 287

unauthorised disclosure	
unlawful assembly	
use	
used in connection with an offence	
utter	
valuable consideration	
valuable consideration solicited	
valuable security	
vehicle	
vessel	
victim	. 204B(1), 331D(1)(a) and (2)(a), 345(1)
volatile substance	
wilfully destroy or damage	
writing	
written or pictorial material	

page 288 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

References are to sections of *The Criminal Code* unless the following are mentioned: *Criminal Code Act Compilation Act 1913* ("CompAct") *Criminal Code Act 1913* ("CCAct")

Α

Α	
Subject	Section
Abduction of child under 16	343
Abortion, performing, attempting to perform, act with intent to procure	199
Abuse of office—	
administering oath without authority	86
exercising jurisdiction when interested	139(2)
generally	82, 83, 85
interfering with political liberty	75
by judge	121
by justice	122
by personating public officer	87
by public officer	82-85, 122
Accessory after the fact—	02 03, 122
becoming, alternative conviction of	10D
defined	10
offences generally	562-563B
spouse, exception for	10
to indictable offence, offence of becoming	562
Accessory before the fact See Counselling	502
procuring	7(d)
Accident, no criminal responsibility for	23B
Account—	238
agent, giving false to	532
	552
falsification or destruction of	410 400 540
by director or officer of company	419, 420, 548
defence to charge of	422
required in evidence	132
Accused person, search, arrest, interview, detention of etc. See Criminal	
Investigation Act 2006; Criminal Investigation (Identifying People) Act 2002	
Acknowledgment of deed, false	512
Acquittal, former See Autrefois acquit	
Act of Parliament See Statute	
Action—	
civil, not affected by prosecution or conviction	737
fictitious, bringing on penal statute	141
none in respect of Act declared lawful by Code	CCAct s 5
saving of, commenced before compiled Act	CompAct s 3
saving of right of	CCAct s 5
Administration of justice, offences relating to	120-143
Advertisement—	
as to reward for return of stolen property	138
	1

As at 17 Nov 2009

Version 14-e0-02

page 289

Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Ind	ex
-----	----

Subject	Section
inserting without authority of court	142
Affidavit, false statement in	169
Affirmation See Oath	
Age—	
belief as to immaterial except where otherwise stated	205, 331
immature, how it affects criminal responsibility	29
Aged person, duty to provide necessaries for	262
commission agent included in term "clerk" or "servant"	1
corruption of See Secret commission	
funds held under direction by	373
ownership of money received by	375
pledge or lien by, when not deemed stealing	372(2)
funds received by agent for sale	374
stealing by	372-375, 378(9
Aggravation See Circumstance of aggravation	
Aiding See Counselling; Arrest	
commission of offence	7(c), 187
escape of prisoner	145
escapee	148
execution of—	
process	225, 230, 231
warrant	226, 229, 230
police officer, force by, to prevent escape	233
punishment for not in arresting offender or preserving the peace	176
Secret commissions, in offences in regard to	536
self defence, in	248
suicide	288
Aircraft See also Conveyance	
assaults on crew of	318A
carrying dangerous goods	294A
commencement and end of flight, interpretation of	1(2)
discipline of	258
endangering safety of aircraft and passengers	451A
piloting causing death or grievous bodily harm	284
stealing of	378(4a)
unauthorised use of	390A
unlawful interference with mechanism of	451B
Alcohol See Intoxicant; Intoxication	
Alteration of—	
document, by director	548
valuable security, procuring by threat	399
Alternative offences, convictions—	
accessory after the fact	10D
attempt to commit	10D
generally	10A-10C
inciting another to commit the offence	10D

page 290

As at 17 Nov 2009

 90
 Version 14-e0-02
 //

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 //

Subject	Section
charge of attempt	10E
charge of attempting to procure	10H
charge of conspiracy	10F
charge of procuring	10G
joint charge of receiving	
Animal—	
capable of being stolen	370
carnal knowledge of	181, 319(4)
confinement, when deemed in state of	
defined	370
infected, travelling with	460
infectious disease, communicating to	
injuring or killing See "damage"	
killing, with intent to steal skin, etc	
mortgaged, fraudulent disposition of	
dead body of wild	
tame	370
unlawfully using, taking	
wild, taking dead body of	-
Answer—	
false (see Perjury)	
in examination before Parliament	57
in examination before Royal Commission	
to questions at elections	
incriminating in civil or criminal proceedings	
refusal to give before Parliament, etc	
Appeals See Criminal Appeals Act 2004	57(2)
Applies force, defined	222
Appropriation—	222
fraudulent See Stealing	
of electricity etc	390, 427
of property, by director or officer	419
defence Aquaculture—	422
destroying organisms being reared by	437
taking organisms being reared by	
when aquatic organisms may be stolen	
Aqueduct, interfering with work appertaining to	458
Arbitrator, corruption of	
Aronator, contuption of	121
circumstance of aggravation, is	319 3380 3004
encumstance of aggravation, is	392, 393, 400
in a way that may cause fear	
loaded, discharging to alarm persons in dwelling	74(2)
with intent to enter and commit crime	
	407(a)
Arrest See also Criminal Investigation Act 2006	204
acts intended to prevent	
aiding	225, 226

page 291

The Criminal Code

Index

Subject	Section
of wrong person	229
punishment for not	176
assault to prevent	317A
lawful, under process or warrant	225, 226
making, use of force etc.	231
of offender, neglect to aid in	176
police officer, by See Police Officer	
process, in execution of	225
rescue after, preventing	235
resisting	172
unlawful, not necessarily provocation for assault	245
warrant for	226
wrongful	229
Arson See Damage, criminal	
Articles of Association, false statement in	418
Asportation, in stealing	371(6)
Assault See Violence	
aircraft crew	318A
bodily harm, occasioning	317
causing death, consent immaterial	261
common	313
defined	1,222
excessive force is	260
grievous bodily harm, occasioning See Bodily harm	294, 317A
in defence of property against trespasser See Trespasser	252-256
in self-defence See Self-defence	
indecent See Indecent assault	
lawful—	
correction of child for	257
discipline of ship or aircraft, to maintain	258
escape or rescue, to prevent	233, 235
repetition of insult, to prevent	247
riot, to suppress	238-242
sentence, process or warrant, to execute	224-231
violence by mentally impaired person, to prevent	243
person in charge of train, ferry or passenger vehicle	318
provocation for, defence of	245, 246
serious	318
sexual See Sexual assault	
surgical operation, to perform	259
unlawful	223
with intent—	
commit a crime, to	317A
grievous bodily harm, to do	317A
resist or prevent arrest or detention, to	317A
Assembly, unlawful See Breach of the Peace; Riot; Unlawful assembly	
Assisting See Aiding	

page 292

As at 17 Nov 2009

2 Version 14-e0-02

Subject	Section
Association—	
included in terms "person", "owner", etc	1
officer, etc, of, immaterial that person converting is	376
stealing by officer of	376
unlawful—	
defence of compulsion by person who has joined	49
oath in connection with, attempt to induce person to take	48(3)
oath not to reveal	48(1)(f), (g)
oath to join	48(1)(d), (2)
oath, to obey order of	48(1)(e), (2)
Attainders abolished	730
Attachment, removal of property to defeat	150
Attempt—	
indictable offence, to commit, offence of	552
offence, to commit—	
alternative convictions, on charge of	10E
defined	4
pervert justice	143
procure commission of offence, to—	
alternative convictions, on charge of	10H
commission of crime out of Western Australia	556
simple offence under Code, to commit, offence of	555A
Attorney General—	
defined	1
consent of needed for prosecution	121, 343A
Auditor of company, false statement by	420
Authority—	
abuse of See Abuse of Office	
false information to person in	170
interference with, of—	
Governor or Minister	54
Parliament	55
Parliament of, impairing, respect due to	56(2)
proof of See Onus of Proof	
public, offences against	169-178
statutory, disobedience to order under	178
Autrefois acquit, plea of	17
Autrefois convict, plea of	17

В

Subject	Section
Bail See Bail Act 1982	
Bail Act 1982 not affected by Code	1(3)
Ballot papers See Elections	
Bank draft included in term "money" Bank note, included in term "money"	1
Bank note, included in term "money"	1
Bank or wall of canal, sea, river, etc., interfering with	458

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 page 293 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Subject	Section
Bargaining for office in public service	88
Beacon, marine—	
interfering with	449(3)
with intent to endanger vessel	457
Besetting See Stalking	
Bestiality	181
Bill of sale, fraudulent removal of goods	389, 427
Bird, included in term "animal"	370
Birth See also Abortion	
concealment of	291
killing child at	269, 271
killing child before	290
Boat See Ship; Vessel	1
Bodily harm—	
assault, occasioning	317
death, resulting in	274
defined	1
grievous—	
acts intended to cause	294
assault with intent to do	317A
death following infliction of	275
defined	1
doing	297
murder resulting from intention to commit	279
setting or not removing dangerous thing likely to cause	305
use of force likely to cause—	
to prevent escape	233, 235
upon provocation	246, 247
in defence of property See Trespasser	251-256
negligent omission causing	304
robbery by person causing	392, 393
threat to commit See Threat	338
unlawful act causing	304
Book—	
account, of See Account	410(2) 549
company, of, falsifying or destroying	419(2), 548
destroying, required in evidence	132
falsification of See Account	50(1)
refusal to produce, before Parliament	59(1) 461
Boundary mark, removing	
	378(5)(f)
Boy See Child abduction of See Abduction	
belief as to age See Defence of accused	
under 14, deemed incapable of having carnal knowledge	29
under 14, deemed incapable of naving carnal knowledge	186
under 16, permitting carnal connection with on premises	100
procuring, to be prostitute etc	191
procuring, to be prostitute etc	171

page 294

As at 17 Nov 2009

 94
 Version 14-e0-02

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

muex

Subject	Section
procuring, for carnal connection, by threats, fraud, etc	192
Brand, registered—	
defined	1
using, with criminal intention	384, 427
Breach of the peace See also Riot; Unlawful assembly	, i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i
generally	62-74A
Breaking—	
and entering See Burglary	
dwelling, threats as to	74
Bribery—	
defined	1
election, in	96
holder of judicial office, of	121(2)
juror, of	123
member of Parliament, of	60, 61
prosecution, to prevent or delay	136
public officer, of	82
witness, of	130
Brothel See also Prostitution	
procuring person to become inmate of	191
Brother See also Child relative	
insult to, may be provocation	245
Bulletproof clothing, possession of	
Buoy, marine, interfering with	
Burden of proof See Onus of proof	107
Burglary—	
defence of dwelling from	244
generally	400, 401
repeat offender of, defined ("three strikes")	400(3), (4)
repeat offender of, punishment of	
By-law, construction of	
sy-raw, construction of	CUACIS 3

С

Subject	Section
Canal, interfering with	458
Candidate at elections See Elections	
Capable—	
of being killed, defined	269
of being stolen, what is	370
Capital of Company, concealment by officer on reduction of	547
Carcase, killing animal with intent to steal	382, 426
Carnal connection—	
animal, of an	181
defined	6
incapable person, with	330
procuring	191, 192
relative, with	329

page 295

Subject	Section
Casting away ship	449
Cattle See also Animal; Brand	
Certificate—	
false—	
procuring confinement of sane person on	336
public officer, by	85
lending, for personation	514
mixing articles bearing, with uncertified articles	549
personation of person named in	513
Challenge to fight duel	72
Charge—	
conspiracy to make false	134
fraudulent disposition of goods subject to	389, 427
of indictable offence, threatening to make—	·
for extortion	398
to induce crime	398
of offence, compounding or concealing	136
Cheque See also Valuable Security	
included in term "money"	1
Child See also Young Offenders Act 1994—	
abduction of See Abduction	
birth, killing at	269, 271
concealing birth of	291
correction by force	257
defined	1
desertion of	344
human being, when it becomes	269
illegitimate, taking away, by father	343
killing at birth	269, 271
killing unborn	290
necessaries for	262, 344
relative, offences against	329
sex offenders, consorting	557K
stealing	343
article on person of	343
publication of report without authority, unlawful	343A
unborn—	5457
killing	290
surgical operation upon	259
under 10, not criminally responsible	239
under 10, not criminally responsible under 13, sexual offences against	
under 13, sexual offences against	204B, 320
under 14, criminal responsibility of	29
	197
outside WA, facilitating offences against	187
sexual offences against	204A, 204B, 321
1. 10 1. (C	321A
under 18, sexual offences against	322, 331B-331D

page 296

As at 17 Nov 2009

 Version 14-e0-02
 A

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 A

Subject	Section
Children's Court of Western Australia, jurisdiction of not affected by Code .	1(6)
Circumstance of aggravation—	
defined for burglary	400
defined for Part V	221
defined for sexual assaults	319
defined for stalking	338D
Circumstances of racial aggravation, defined	1, 80I
Civil servant See Officer, public	
Claim of right—	
defence of—	
land or vessel under	255
movable property under	252
movable property without	253
easement, in respect of	256
honest, defence of	22
obtaining possession of movable property held without	253
right of way, in respect of	256
Clerk or servant—	
defined	1
stealing by	378(7), 426
Code—	
application of, to offences—	
partially committed in WA	12, 415
procured in WA to be committed out of WA	14
procured or counselled out of WA	13
application of, to sexual offences committed outside WA	187
commencement of operation of	CompAct s 1
defined	CCAct s 2
establishment of	CCAct s 2
provisions of, exclusive	CCAct s 4
rules of law, when unaffected by	CompAct s 3
repealed Acts, matters originating under to enure	CompAct, s 3
saving of remedies	CCAct s 5, 737
saving of proceedings instituted before commencement of	CompAct s 3
Coercion See Sexual offences	
Commercial sexual services, deceptive recruiting for	331D
Commission, secret See Secret commission	
Common—	
law, certain consequences of on conviction, abolished	730
law, indictment for offence at, abolished	CCAct s 4
purpose, offence committed in prosecution of	8
Commonwealth of Australia, statutes of, indictable offence when triable and	
punishable under	CCAct s 4

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information page 297

Index	(
-------	---

Subject	Section
Company—	
defined	1
false statement to induce person to become member of	420(b)
false statement with intent to defraud member or	
creditor of	420(a)
falsification or destruction of books, etc, of	419(2), 548
member of, criminal responsibility of	34
officer, etc, of—	
Attorney General to consent to prosecution	421
concealment by, on reduction of capital	547
defence to charge of fraud, etc, against	422
false statement by	420
false statement by, with intent to affect price of shares	421
falsification of books, etc, by	419, 548
fraudulently appropriating property	419
stealing by	376, 378(8)
signing memorandum of association, etc, containing false	
statement	418
when included in terms "person", "owner"	1
Compensation—	
criminal injuries for See Criminal Injuries Compensation Act 2003	
false belief, for expenses of investigating	171
graffiti, cost of cleaning	446
Complaint See Prosecution notice	
Compounding offence	136
Compulsion, defence of, in case of unlawful oath	49
Computer system, unlawful operation of See also electronic communication Concealing—	440A
birth of child	291
deed	381, 427
documents	
by director, etc	548
evidence of title	381, 427
names of creditors on reduction of capital of company	547
offence, giving or taking benefit with a view to	136
ore in mine	385, 386, 427
property—	
fraudulent	527
to defeat attachment	150
register	379
rescued or escaped mentally impaired person	149
royalty	386, 427
stolen property, aiding in	414, 426
will	380
Confinement, animal when deemed in state of	370

page 298

 98
 Version 14-e0-02
 As a

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 As a

As at 17 Nov 2009

Inde	х
------	---

Subject	Section
Consent—	
assault, notwithstanding	222, 223
defined for provisions about Sexual assault	319(2)
no defence in offences against morality	186, 191, 192
Consorting—	
child sex offenders	557K
declared drug traffickers	557J
Conspiracy—	
alternative convictions, on charge of	10F
defence of duress not available to person guilty of	32
false accusation, to bring	134
generally	558-560
indictable offence, to commit	558
	135
justice, to defeat seditious enterprise, to carry out	¹³³ 52(1)
	52(1) 560
simple offence, to commit	
unlawful purpose, to prosecute, each person liable in case of	8
Construction, legal	
reference to repealed Acts	CCAct s $3(5)$
terms, in statutes, by-laws, etc	CCAct s 3
Contempt of Court—	
authority of courts of record to punish for, not limited	CCAct s 7
disobedience to order of court	178
Contract, public officer interested in	84
Contributory of company, falsification of books by	548
Conversion, fraudulent See Stealing	
defined	371(2)
Conveyance See also Aircraft; Vehicle; Vessel	
defined	1
driving of (not motor vehicle) causing death or grievous bodily harm .	284
unlawful use of—	
motor vehicle	371A
other	390A
possession of thing to facilitate	557F
Conviction—	
alternative See Alternative offences, convictions	
civil remedy, how affected by	737
not twice for contempt and offence	CCAct s 7
previous See Autrefois convict	CCAUS /
summary See Summary conviction	
Corporation See Company; Local government; Secret commission	
Corpse, see Dead body	
Corrosive fluid, putting anywhere, to do grievous bodily harm See Noxious	204(0) (7)
thing	294(6), (7)
Corruption See also Abuse of Office; Bribery; Secret Commission, agents,	
trustees, etc, of	529-546
bargaining for public office	88
judicial	121

page 299

Subject	Section
jurors, of	123
official	
official, not judicial, but relating to offences	
receiving benefit for recovery of property, stolen, etc	416
trustees, etc, of	529-546
witness, of	130
Counselling See also Procuring	
commission of offence	
by person out of Western Australia	
person counselling, is a "principal offender"	
suicide	288(2)
Court See also Judge; Supreme Court	
advertisement, inserting, without authority of	
constitution of, before which perjury committed immaterial	124
contempt of See Contempt of Court	
disobedience to order of	
obstructing officer executing order of	
of record, power of, to punish for contempt of court	CCAct s 7
officer of—	
obstruction of	
refusal by, to perform duty	173
Court of summary jurisdiction See also Justice of the Peace	
charge that may be dealt with summarily, procedure on	
defined	
effect of conviction of indictable offence by	3
Creditor—	
company of, false statement to defraud	
concealment of name of, on reduction of capital	
concealing or removing property to defraud	527
Crime See also Criminal responsibility	
accessory after the fact to See Accessory	562
arrest without warrant for See Arrest	
attempt to commit or to procure commission of See Attempt	
compounding	
conspiracy to commit	558
person found armed, etc, with intent to commit	
preparation to commit	474, 557
prevention of See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	
proceeds of See Proceeds of crime; Property laundering	
term "felony" in statute, by-law, etc, means	
Criminal damage	444
Criminal investigation See Criminal Investigation Act 2006; Criminal	
Investigation (Identifying People) Act 2002	
Criminal law, application of	11-17
Criminal procedure See Criminal Procedure Act 2004	
Criminal responsibility—	
age, immature, how it affects	29
arrest of wrong person, in case of	

page 300

As at 17 Nov 2009

00 Version 14-e0-02

Subject	Section
defined	1
	27
	25
execution of illegal sentence, process, or warrant, in case of	227, 228
	230
	22
intention, how it affects	23
intoxication, how it affects	28
judicial officer, of	30
killing person, for, notwithstanding consent	261
	24
motive is in general immaterial as regards none See also Defence	23
	32
none for act or omission under lawful authority	31
	441
none for unwilled act or omission	23A
none in case of accident	23B
none when honest claim of right	22
partner and member of company, of	34
sanity, presumption of	26
unsoundness of mind, how it affects	27
erininally responsione, actinica	1
Crops, fraudulent disposition of mortgaged	389, 427
Crown See also Sovereign	
\cdot	1
Culpable driving (not of motor vehicle) causing death	284
Custody See also Escape; Rescue	
	144
unlawful, of person suffering from mental disorder	337
Custom, defence of	542
D	

Subject Se	ection
Damage See also Destruction; Graffiti; Injury	
criminal 44	44
defined in relation to animate property 1	
defined in relation to a record	
	43
false belief as to, creating	71
unlawful	45
Dangerous See also Endangering; Explosive substance	
act—	
carelessness in doing	67
duty of person doing 20	65
	94A
instrument See Armed; Instrument	

page 301

Subject	Section
substance, possession of in suspicious circumstances	557
thing—	557
duty of person in charge of	266
sending, to do grievous bodily harm	
setting or not removing	305
Daughter, sexual offences against	
Dead body—	529
interfering with to hinder inquiry	215
misconduct with regard to	214
of child, secreting	291
of wild animal is capable of being stolen	370, 372(1)
Dealing with—	
defined for provisions about Sexual assault	319(1)
indecently See Indecent dealing	
mineral in mine, fraudulent	385, 427
property used in connection with offence	563B
property, fraudulently	527
uttering includes	1
Death—	
acceleration of	273
causing, is "killing"	270
childbirth, by acts done at	271
consent to, by deceased is no excuse for homicide	261
culpable driving of conveyance (not motor vehicle) causing	284
deceit, cause by	272
false belief as to, creating	171
following infliction of bodily harm	
necessaries, caused by not supplying	262, 263
prevention of, by proper precaution	274
setting or not removing dangerous thing likely to cause	305
surgical treatment, in consequence of	275
threat, caused by	272
use of force likely to cause—	
to prevent escape	233, 235
upon provocation	246, 247
want of skill or care in treatment, caused by	265
Debt, misrepresentation as to by director, on reduction of capital	547(2)
Deceit See also False; Forgery; Fraudulent	
causing death by	272
intoxicating by	
practising, to affect testimony of witness	131
recruiting for sexual services, when	331D
Declaration, false statement in See also Oath	169
Declared drug traffickers, consorting	557J
Deed See also Document; Valuable Security	
concealing	381, 427
falsely acknowledging	512

page 302

As at 17 Nov 2009

2 Version 14-e0-02

Subject	Section
procuring execution of, by threat	. 399
Defacing—	
boundary mark	. 461
marine light, beacon, etc See Marine light	
Defamation	
Defence See also Criminal responsibility; Evidence; Onus of proof; Plea	
of accused—	
accident	. 23B
against harmful act	
autrefois acquit See Autrefois acquit	
autrefois acquir See Autrefois acquir	
belief that child was 13 or over	
belief that child was 16 or over	
	204B(10), 321(9),
halist that shild was 19 on even	321A(9)
belief that child was 18 or over	
claim of right See Claim of right	
defence of property	
duress	
emergency	
former acquittal See Autrefois acquit	
former conviction See Autrefois convict	
home invasion against	
ignorance of law	
intoxication or stupefaction	
lawful authority	
married to victim	
	322(8), 330(9)
necessity	. 265
provocation	. 246
self defence	. 248
surgical operation for benefit of patient	. 259
unwilled act or omission	. 23A
of custom, in cases of corruption of agents, etc	. 542
of person against harmful act	. 248
of property, against trespasser See Trespasser	. 251-256
of want of knowledge—	
on indictment for attempting offence	. 4
of age of victim	
on charge of—	
child-stealing	. 343
consorting with child sex offender	
consorting with declared drug trafficker	. 557J
dealing with property used in connection with offence	
defamation	
fraud, against trustee or officer of company	
injuring property	
permitting carnal connection with child on premises	

page 303

Subject	Section
possessing property suspected of being stolen etc	428
property laundering	563A
taking unlawful oath, compulsion, how far a	49
self See Self-defence	
Defence Force, officer of—	
giving information of, unlawful oath to	49
order by, as to suppression of riot	242
subject to Code and special Laws	15
Defendant See Accused person	
Definitions See list of Defined Terms after the notes to this compilation	
Delusion, criminal responsibility in case of	27
Demanding property, with threats	396, 397
Depot, stealing from	378(5)(c)
Deprivation of liberty	333
Desertion of child under 16	344
Destroy—	
defined in relation to animate property	1
definition of "wilfully destroy or damage"	443
Destruction of See also Damage; Injury	
documents, accounts, etc See Account	
evidence	132
fish or other aquatic organisms	437
property—	
by explosive, attempt to cause	454, 455
ship See Ship	449
valuable security, procuring See Valuable Security	399(a)
Detention See also Arrest	
assault, to prevent	317A
child, of, fraudulent	343(1)
disabling person to prevent arrest or	294
mentally impaired person, of	337
necessaries for person in case of	262
process or warrant under lawful	225, 226
Detriment—	
causing, by deceit or fraudulent means	409
kidnapping, with to intent to cause	332
threats to cause	338B
threats with intent to cause	338A
Director See Company, officer of	
Director of Public Prosecutions, consent of needed for prosecution	80H, 321A, 345,
	563B
Disabling, with intent to commit offence	292, 294
Discipline—	
domestic	257
of ship or aircraft	258
Disclosure—	
of fraud, by trustee or officer of company when a defence	422
of official secrets See Secrets	81

page 304

As at 17 Nov 2009

04 Version 14-e0-02

Subject	Section
Discovery of documents, no excuse from making in certain cases	738
Disease—	
infectious—	
communicating, to animal	459
travelling animal with	460
serious—	
defined	1
transmitting	1(4)
transmitting	1(4)
Disfigure, unlawful act with intent to	294
Disguise—	
possessing thing for use as when committing offence	557H
wearing with intent to commit offence	407(e)
Disobedience to—	
lawful order, issued under statute	178
statute law	177
Disorderly—	
behaviour in public	74A
conduct in presence of Parliament	56(2)
person, removal of, from premises	254
Disposing of See also Fraudulent disposition	
dead body of child, to conceal birth	291
stolen property, aiding in	414, 426
DNA See Forensic procedures	
Dock, interfering with work appertaining to	458
Doctor See Medical practitioner	
Document—	
alteration of See Alteration	
company of See Company	
concealment of See Concealment	
execution of See Execution	
false, acknowledging	512
falsification or destruction of-	1
company, of	419, 420, 548
required in evidence	132
giving false to agent	532
lending for personation	514
official secret, containing, communicating	81
personating person by uttering	513
production of before Parliament or Committee	59(1)
title of See Title	
uttering See Uttering	
valuable security, which is	1
Domestic discipline	257
Draft, bank, term "money" includes	1
Drink spiking	305A
Drug See also Intoxicant; Misuse of Drugs Act 1981	
administering—	

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

page 305

Subject	Section
indictable offence, to commit	293
injure, with intent to	301(2)
procure carnal connection, to	192
possession of with intent to facilitate offence etc	557D
traffickers, declared, consorting	557J
Duel, challenge to fight	
Duress, act or omission under, criminal responsibility for	32
Duty—	
neglect to perform See Neglect; Negligence	
preservation of human life, relating to	262-267
refusal of public officer to perform	173
Dwelling See also House	
being armed with intent to break	407(a), (b)
committing offence in	401
defence of	244, 254, 255
defined	1
discharging firearms to alarm person in	74(2)
entering, with intent to commit offence	401
protection of, by persons is not unlawful assembly	62
setting dangerous thing at night in	305
stealing from	378(5)(b)
threat to break or injure	74(1)

E

Subject	Section
Easement, exercise of right-of-way or	256
Elections—	
application of Ch XIV	94
ballot papers for, forging etc.	103
bribery in	96
candidate in, offences by	95, 100
electoral officers for, offences by	105
evidentiary provisions for prosecutions of offences at	
false statements in connection with	106
generally	93-107
impersonating elector in	102
interference in franchise at	97
material for—	
deceptive, false or defamatory matter in	99
identification of publisher etc., to carry	98
polling places for, offences at	101
postal voting at, offences	
secrecy of ballot at, breaching	
threats in	97
undue influence in	97, 105
voting when not entitled	102
Electric power, fraudulent appropriation of	

page 306

As at 17 Nov 2009

06 Version 14-e0-02

Index	K
-------	---

Subject	Section
Electronic communication, using to—	
expose child under 16 to indecent matter	204B
procure sexual activity by child under 16	204B
Embezzlement See Stealing	
Embracery	123
Emergency—	
criminal responsibility in	25
suppression of riot in case of	241
Employer See also Master	
escaped prisoner of	148
Endangering people—	
aircraft members or passengers	294A, 451A
child	344
death resulting from act that endangers	279
generally	292-306
life, health or safety of person	265, 266, 267
nie, neutra of surety of person	304, 305
Enticing away See Abduction	501, 505
Entry—	
building etc of, defined	400
dwelling, of See Dwelling	100
land, upon See Land	
property, of, by trespasser See Trespasser	251-256
ship, upon, force to prevent	254, 255
to prevent or investigate offence See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	234, 233
wrongful See Trespass; Trespasser	
Escape— aiding	145
harbouring, maintaining, employing prisoner after	143
	146
lawful custody, from	-
mentally impaired person, of	149
offender, of, disabling with intent to facilitate	292, 293
permitting, of accused or prisoner	147
preventing-	205
from wreck	295
of accused or prisoner	233, 235
prisoner, by	146
punishment, assisting spouse to	10
rescue of mentally impaired person after	149
Escheats abolished	730
Evidence See also Affidavit; Defence; Onus of Proof; Presumption; Witness	
destroying	132
fabricating	129
false See also—	1
Parliament, before	57
Royal Commission, before	127
oath not to give, is unlawful	48(1)(f)

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

page 307

Subject	Section
on charge of—	
sexual offence by relative	329(11)
showing child indecent matter or procuring sexual activity	204B(9)
stealing child under 16	
preventing witness from producing	133
provocation for assault, of	
withholding for a benefit	136
witness, refusing to give, before Parliament	
Excessive force See Force	
Excuse See also Defence	
ignorance of law in general, is not	22
onus of proof on person alleging See Onus of proof	
Execution of—	
deeds, etc, procuring, by threat	399
judgment See Judgment	
law, no criminal responsibility in respect of act done in	31
process See Process	
sentence See Sentence	224
warrant See Warrant	
Executive Council, member of, interference with	54
Explosion—	
attempting to cause, etc	455
likely to injure property, causing	454
Explosive substance—	
attempt to destroy property by	455
defined	
exploding, to do grievous bodily harm	
making or having in possession	
placing or throwing, to do grievous bodily harm	
sending, to do grievous bodily harm	294(4)
Extortion—	
attempt at, by threat	
demanding property by written threat with object of	397

F.	
L'	

Subject	Section
Fabricating evidence	129
Face, disguising, with intent to commit crime	407(e)
Fact—	
accessory after the See Accessory	
mistake of, criminal responsibility how affected by	24
Factor, pledge or lien by, when not deemed stealing	372(2)
False See also Fraudulent	
accounting See Account	
accusation, conspiracy to bring	134
acknowledgment of deed, recognizance, etc	512
belief as to offence, fire etc., creating	171

page 308

As at 17 Nov 2009

08 Version 14-e0-02 / Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Index

Subject	Section
books of account, etc, keeping See Account	
certificate See Certificate	
claim See Claim	
declaration See Declaration	
document See Document; Forgery	
evidence See Evidence; Perjury	
information to official	170
light or signal See Marine light; Railway light	- / •
pretence See also Fraud	
procuring person for carnal connection, by	192
representation—	172
certificate, as to being person named in	513
debt of creditor, as to, on reduction of capital	547(2)
public officer, as to being	
testimony of witness, to affect	131
report as to offence, fire etc., making	171
return as to moneys received by public officer	85
statement—	0.5
	338C
as to the existence of threats	
official of company, by	420, 421, 422
on oath or in statutory declaration	169
public officer, by, touching remuneration	85
security, to induce person to enter into	420(b)
testimony of witness, to affect	131
testimony See Perjury	
writing See Document; Forgery; Writing	
Falsification of records, fraudulent	424
Family, duty of head of, to provide necessaries	263
Father See also Guardian; Parent	
sexual offences by	329
Fear See also Duress; Threats	
being armed in a way that may cause	68
Felony, construction of term, in statute, by law, etc	CCAct s $3(1)$
Female See Girl; Woman	
Female genital mutilation	306
Fight—	
challenge to, a duel	72
in public that may cause fear, taking part in	71
prize	73
Film See Picture	
Finding, stealing by	371(5)
Fingerprints See Forensic procedures	
Fire—	
damage by	444
false belief about, creating	171
Firearms See Armed; Firearms Act 1973	
Fish—	
destroying	437

page 309

Subject	Section
fishing unlawfully	436, 437
when may be stolen	370
Flooding mine	456(1)(a)
Fluid, corrosive, unlawful use of	294(6), (7)
Food See also Necessaries	- (-))(-)
spiking	305A
Forensic procedures—	
on suspects etc. to look for evidence See Criminal Investigation	
Act 2006	
on suspects etc. to obtain identifying material See Criminal	
Investigation (Identifying People) Act 2002	
Force See also Duress	
disorderly person, to remove, from land, vessel, etc	254
domestic discipline, to maintain	257
excessive	233
what is	260
land—	200
wrongful entry on, by	69
wrongfully holding possession of, by	70
private person, by—	70
to prevent offences See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	
to suppress riot—	
under order of justice	240
without order of justice	240
provocation, in case of	241
•	240
sentence, process, or warrant, to execute use of, to prevent—	231
offences or violence See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	254 255
entry on vessel	254, 255
entry upon land	254, 256
escape	233, 235
home invasion	244
injury to person or property	441
movable property being taken by trespasser See Trespasser	251-253
repetition of insult	247
riot	238, 239, 242
Forcible entry on land	69 70
Forcible detainer of land	70
Foreign government, prosecution only at request	556
Forfeiture to State of things related to offence—	70.1
general power to order for any offence	731
under Ch. XI	80J
under Ch. LVIIA	557C
Forfeitures at common law, abolished	730
Forge, defined	1
Forgery and uttering	473
preparation for	474
Former acquittal See Autrefois acquit	1

page 310

10 Version 14-e0-02

As at 17 Nov 2009

Index

Subject	Section
Former conviction See Autrefois convict	
Fraud	409
Fraudulent See also False	
accounting See Account	
acts—	
injury to property, causing	442
testimony of witness, to affect	131
trustees and officers of company, or corporation, by	419
appropriation See Appropriation	
attempt to influence member of Parliament	61(2)
conversion See Stealing	
defined	371(2)
dealing with—	
mineral in mine	385, 427
property to defraud creditors	527
detention of child	343(1)
device See False Pretences; Fraudulent trick	
disposition of—	
mortgaged goods	389, 427
ore in mine	
falsification of records	424
intention—	
acts causing injury to property done with	
claim of right without	22
onus of proof as to See Onus of proof	
means, property recovered by, taking reward, in case of	416
procuring carnal connection	192
representation See False Representation	
taking, defined	371

G

Subject	Section
Gaseous substance—	
fraudulent appropriation of	390, 427
included in term "explosive substance"	1
Gazette, unauthorised advertisement in	142
Girl See Child	
administering drug, etc, to See Drug	
belief as to age See Defence of accused	
genital mutilation of	306
under 16, permitting carnal connection with on premises	186
under 18—	
procuring, to be prostitute etc	191
procuring, for carnal connection, by threats, fraud, etc	192

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information page 311

Subject	Section
Glue See Intoxicant	
Good faith—	
arrest of wrong person in	229
claim of right in	22
executing—	
illegal sentence, process, or warrant in	227, 228
irregular process or warrant in	230
mistake of fact in	24
operation upon patient or unborn child in	259
seditious intention, when material on charge of	45
surgical or medical treatment applied in, death from	275
using force in—	-/-
in aid of persons provoked	250
under order of justice	240
Goods—	210
capable of being stolen	370
dangerous on aircraft	294A
defence of—	27111
against trespasser	251
with claim of right	252
without claim of right	252
duties as to, of person in control of	266
in transit, stealing	378(5)(c)
making movable, with intent to steal	383, 426
making inovatic, with ment to scent	389, 427
obtained by fraud	409
seizure of See Seizure	402
shipwrecked See Shipwrecked goods	
stolen See Stolen Property	
Government—	
foreign See Foreign Government	
seditious intention against	44, 45
Governor, interference with	54
Graffiti See Damage	54
cost of cleaning	446
cost of cleaning	557G
possession of thing with intent to cause	55/0
Grievous bodily harm See Bodily harm	297 427
Guano, removing without licence	387, 427
Guardian—	
abduction from custody of See Abduction	245
insult to, with respect to child may be "provocation"	245
sexual offences by	321, 322, 330
stealing child from	343
use of force by, by way of correction	257
Gun See Armed; Firearms	
Gunpowder See Explosive substance	1

page 312

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

muex

	-	
►	-	

Subject	Section
Harbour, interfering with work appertaining to	458
Harbouring—	
escaped prisoner	148
spouse	10
stolen child	343(2)
Harm See Bodily harm; Injury	
Health—	
bodily injury causing permanent injury to, is grievous bodily harm	1
bodily injury interfering with, is bodily harm	1
disease, transmitting is bodily harm	1(4)
duties to preserve	262, 263, 265, 266
endangering	304, 305
offences endangering, see Endangering	292-306
serious disease, transmitting is grievous bodily harm	1(4)
Hide See Skin	
Hindering See Obstruction	
Holder of a judicial office, defined	121
Home invasion, defence against	244
Homicide See Killing; Manslaughter; Murder; Suicide	
Honest claim of right effect on criminal responsibility	22
House See also Dwelling	
defence of	244, 254, 255
Housebreaking See also Dwelling; Burglary	
possessing instrument for	407(c), (d), 557E
Householder—	
permitting defilement of young girls on premises	186
permitting defilement of males under 21 on premises	186
Husband See Spouse	

Subject	Section
Ignorance of law in general no excuse	22
Illegal See also Branding; Elections; Unlawful	
Illegitimate child, taken away, by father	343
Immorality, offences relating to	181-205
Imperial Statutes—	
indictable offence, when triable and punishable under	CCAct s 4
Impersonation See Personation	
Incapable person, sexual offences against	330, 331B-331I
Incest	329
Incitement to—	
commit offence, alternative conviction of	10D
commit indictable offence	553
commit simple offence under Code	555A
racial hatred	76-80I

page 313

Index

Subject	Section
Incriminating answers—	
no excuse from giving in certain cases	738
protection for giving in certain cases	540, 541
Indecent—	
acts	203, 319(1)
act with intent to offend	204
assault	323
aggravated	324
dealing—	
child relative, with	329(4)
child under 13, with	320(4)
child under 16, with	321(4)
child under 18, with	322(4)
defined	319(3)
incapable person, with	330(4)
interference with dead body	214(2)
matter, using electronic communication to expose child to	204B
recording-	
child relative, of	329(6)
child under 13, of	320(6)
child under 16, of	321(6)
child under 18, of	322(6)
defined	319(1)
incapable person, of	330(6)
Indictable offence—	
accessories after the fact to	562
attempt to commit	552
conspiracy to commit	558
effect of summary conviction for	3
incitement to commit	553
procedure on charge of	3
receiving thing obtained by See Stolen property	414, 426
summary conviction for See Summary conviction	
taking reward for recovery of property obtained by means of	416
threatening to make charge of	398, 399
time for prosecution of	3
triable and punishable only under Code or other statute	CCAct s 4
Infanticide See Murder	
Infectious disease See Disease	
Injury to See also Alteration; Damage; Defacing; Destruction	
bank or wall of sea, etc See Bank or Wall	
person See Bodily Harm	
false belief as to, creating	171
prevention of, by proper precaution	274
property—	
on Railway See Railway	451
self-defence, caused in, no criminal responsibility for	
"unlawful act", with reference to	

page 314

As at 17 Nov 2009

 Version 14-e0-02
 Version 14-e0-02

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Subject	Section
unlawful, if done with intent to defraud	. 442
Inoculation See Medical treatment	
Insanity See Incapable person; Mental impairment; Unsoundness of mind	
Instrument See also Document	
dangerous See also Armed	
being armed with	. 407(a), (b)
for housebreaking	
person armed with when stealing intending to steal	. 392, 393
possessing, to commit offence	
setting, to injure trespasser	. 305
testamentary See Will	
title of See Title	
using, to open locked room, etc, when stealing	. 378(5)
Insult—	
amounting to "provocation"	. 245, 246
indecent act, with intent to	
insulting behaviour, language	
prevention of repetition of	
Intent to influence with threats	
Intention	
common, to prosecute unlawful purpose	
fraudulent See Fraudulent intention	. 0
how far material, on charge of—	
attempting to commit offence	4
murder	
unlawful assembly, taking part in	
material, on charge of fraudulent conversion	
not seditious	
particular result, to cause, in general material	
seditious See Sedition	. 25
defined	44
to defraud See Fraudulent intention	
Interest—	
in thing injured, injury by person having	. 441
in thing stolen, stealing by person having	
justice having personal, exercising jurisdiction	
Interference with See also Injury; Obstruction; Removal	. 157(2)
administration of justice See Justice	. 122(1)
bank or wall of sea, etc See Bank or wall	. 122(1)
boundary mark	461
dead body	214(2)
elections, secrecy at	
elector	-
Governor	
Minister	
navigation works	-
Parliament	
political liberty	
pontical nucrty	. 15

page 315

Subject	Section
possession of land See Land	
railway See Railway	451, 462
Internet See computer, electronic communication	
Interpretation of terms See list of Defined Terms after the notes to this	
compilation	
Interrogatory, answer to	738
Intoxicant—	
administering deceptively	305A
defined	206
offence committed under influence of, liability for	28
supplying to people likely to abuse	206
Intoxication, effect of on criminal responsibility	
Invoice, giving false to agent	
Irregular process or warrant, execution of	230

_

Subject	Section
Judge—	
or judicial officer, corruption of	121
criminal responsibility of	30
interested in property adjudicated upon	85
not criminally responsible for judicial acts	30
Judgment—	
concealing or removing property, before satisfied	527
execution of, no criminal responsibility for act done in	31
Judicial—	
corruption	121
officer See Judge	
proceeding, defined	120
Jurisdiction—	
execution of sentence, process or warrant without	228
justice exercising, when personally interested	139(2)
territorial, of Western Australia See Western Australia	
Jury See also Criminal Procedure Act 2004; Juries Act 1957	
corrupting or threatening	123
threatening	123
Justice, administration of—	
acts and offences relating to	121, 143
attempt to pervert	143
conspiracy to defeat	135
escape from See Escape	
giving or taking benefit, with a view to interference with	122
obstructing officer executing order concerning	151
seditious intention against—	
what is	44(b)
what is not	45(b)

page 316

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Subject	Section
Justice of the Peace—	
corruption of	121
not acting judiciously	122
disqualification of, when interested	139(2)
information to, as to unlawful oaths	49
interested, acting when	139
oppressively, acting	139
not assisting, to arrest offender or preserve the peace	176
riot, suppression of—	
by	66, 239
by order of	240
without order of	241
unlawful assembly, suppression of	64
Justification of act or omission See Onus of proof	31

K

Subject	Section
Key, opening room, box, etc, with, when deemed stealing	378(5)(f)
Kidnapping	332
Kill, oath to, administering, taking etc.	47
Killing See also Manslaughter; Murder	
animal, with intent to steal skin, etc	382, 426
consent to death no excuse for	261
deceit, by	272
defined	270
hastening death by	273
in self defence	248
threats, by	272
unborn child	199, 259, 290
unlawful	268, 277
unlawful, is murder or manslaughter	277
when death caused by subsequent treatment	275
when death preventable by proper treatment	274

r
-

Subject	Section
Land See also Dwelling	
animal, wild, on, when capable of being stolen	372
boundary mark on, removal etc. of	461
disorderly person on, lawfulness of acts to remove	254
dwelling on, lawfulness of acts in defence of	244
entering, forcibly	69
"obtains", defined in relation to	1
pigeons in pigeon-house on, capable of being stolen	370
possession of, keeping forcibly when not entitled	70
possession, rightful, of, defending	
"receives", defined in relation to	

As at 17 Nov 2009	As at	17	Nov	2009
-------------------	-------	----	-----	------

7 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

page 317

Subject	Section
right-of-way over etc., lawfulness of acts to prevent exercise of	256
title to, concealing fraudulently	381
trespasser on—	
name and address of, may be asked for	70B
lawfulness of acts in defence against	254
trespassing on	70A
Legislature See Parliament	
Liable, defined	1
Libel See Defamation	
Liberty—	
deprivation of	333
mentally impaired person, of, unlawful interference with	337
political, interfering with	75
threat to interfere with personal	338
Lien See also Mortgage; Pledge	
fraudulent disposition of goods subject to	389, 427
giving, by factor or agent, when not deemed stealing	372(2)
included in term "special property"	371(2)
Life—	
endangering	304, 305
offences endangering health or See Endangering; Health	292-306
preservation of—	
duty relating to	262-267
operation for	259
saving, obstruction of person, in case of shipwreck	295
Light See Marine; Railway	
Limitation of time for prosecution in case of—	
indictable offence	3(3)
military activities, unlawful	51(3)
sedition	52
Liquor See Intoxicant	
Loan advanced against stolen or lost property, offer to repay	138
Local government elections, Ch XIV of Code, not to apply to	94
Lost property—	
advertisement for return of	
conversion of, when not stealing	371(5)

Μ

Subject	Section
Machinery, mine in, obstructing working of	456
Magistrate See Justice of the Peace	
Maiming, acts done with intention of	294
Maintenance See also Necessaries	
of escaped prisoner	148
Man See Boy; Spouse	

page 318

As at 17 Nov 2009

18 Version 14-e0-02 A Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Subject	Section
Manslaughter See also Killing	277, 280
killing in excessive self defence is	248
Mantrap, setting or not removing	305
Marine—	
light, mark, or signal, interfering with or removing	449(3), 457
light or mark, exhibiting false	449(3)
Mark See also Brand; Branding; Marine	
boundary, removing	461
goods with, mixing with unmarked goods	549
Mask, wearing, with intent to commit offence	407(e)
Master of Ship, See Employer; Ship	
use of force by to maintain discipline	258
Mayor, not assisting, to arrest offender or preserve the peace	176
Mechanical power, fraudulent appropriation of	390, 427
Medical—	
practitioner, responsibility of for surgical operation	259
treatment—	
death arising from, after grievous bodily harm	275
death caused by improper, when immaterial	274
duty in case of surgical or	265
inoculation, no liability for	259A
Meeting—	
for unlawful military activities	51(1)(b), (2)
in unlawful assembly See Unlawful assembly	62
Member of—	
company See Company	
Executive Council, interference with	54
Parliament—	
bribing	61
interference with	55
intimidation of	61(2)
receiving bribes	60
Memorandum, of association, signing false	418
Mental illness, mental impairment, person suffering from—	
defined	1
false certificate respecting	336
necessaries, duty to provide for	
prevention of crime or violence by	243
rescuing or permitting escape of	149
unlawful custody of	337
Metal, in mine, concealment of	
Military See also Defence Force	
activities, unlawful	51
law, suppression of riot by person bound by	242
Mine—	
attempt to injure	456
concealment of ore in	385, 427
fraudulent dealing with mineral in	

page 319

Subject	Section
obstructing working of	456
unfastening rope, chain, or tackle in	456(3)
Minister of Crown, interference with	54(2)
Minor See Age; Child	
Mistake of fact, criminal responsibility, how affected by	24
Mixing uncertified with certified articles	549
Money See also Bribery	
advanced on stolen property, offer to return	138(2)
agent for sale, received by	374
stealing	378(9)
collector of is "clerk" or "servant"	1
defined	1
direction in writing, held under	373
stealing	378(9)
company, to, to induce person to make false statement	420(b)
fraudulently dealing with property to defeat order for	527
immaterial on charge of exhibiting indecent show, etc	202, 203
order for, is "money"	1
received—	
by agent for sale, stealing	374, 378(9)
for another, is deemed the property of that other	375
reward for See Reward	
stealing See Stealing	
Morality, offences against	181-205
Mortgage See also Lien; Pledge	
goods subject to, destroying, damaging, fraudulent disposition of	389, 427
included in term "special property"	371(2)
Mother See Guardian; Parent	
Motive, immaterial in general	23
Motor vehicle—	
defined	1
unauthorised use etc	371A
stealing, punishment for	378(2)
Moveable property See Goods	
moving, is an element of stealing	371(6)
Murder See also Killing	
accessory after the fact to	10
attempt to	283
construction of term, in statute, by-law, etc	CCAct s 3(2)
crime of	277, 279

Subject	Section
Navigation works, interfering with	449, 457, 458
Necessaries—	
duty to provide	262, 263, 344 344
failure to supply	344

page 320

As at 17 Nov 2009

20 Version 14-e0-02 A Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Subject	Section
parent, etc, duty of, to provide	263
Necessity, doing dangerous act in case of	265
Neglect, See also Negligence	
burial, with respect to	214(1)
by person administering medical treatment	265, 275
by person doing dangerous acts	265, 267
by person in charge of dangerous things	266
child under 16, to maintain	
information to give, with respect to taking unlawful oath	48
necessaries, to supply	344
Parliamentary Committee, to obey summons of	59(1)
to aid in arresting offender or preserving the peace	176
Negligence See also Neglect	
bodily harm, causing	304
life, health or safety, endangering	304
Negotiable instrument See also Bank note; Valuable security	
Night—	
having housebreaking instrument at	407(c)
night-time, defined	1
setting dangerous thing in house at, not unlawful	305
threatening violence at	74
Notice—	
right of way, as to disputed	256
warrant or process, of, to be given if practicable	231
Noxious thing See also Drug; Explosive	
causing to be administered	
possessing with intent to commit crime	557
sending, to do grievous bodily harm	

0

Subject	Section
Oath See also Affidavit; Declaration	
administering extra-judicial	86
compulsion to take, when a defence	49
false statement in statement made under	169
falsely assuming authority to administer	86
not to inform against confederate	48(1)(f)
not to reveal unlawful association	48(1)(g)
to commit offence other than capital offence	48, 49
to kill	47
to obey order of unlawful association	48(1)(e)
Obscene See also Indecent; Offensive material	
act in public	202
Obstruction of See also Interference; Resisting	
election, proceedings at	101
justice See Justice, administration of	135, 143, 151
navigation See Navigation	458(2)

page 321

Subject	Section
officer of court of justice	151
person dispersing riot	66
person saving life of person wrecked	295(2)
public officer	172
railway See Railway	462
wreck, of person escaping from	295(1)
Obtains, defined	1
Occupier, permitting defilement of young persons on premises	186
Offence—	
alternative convictions on charge of See Alternative offences attempt to commit See Attempt	
construction of reference to, by specific name, in statute, by-law, etc counselling commission of See Counselling	CCAct s 3(4)
defined	2
inciting commission of See Incitement	
indictable See Indictable offence	
parties to	7-10
preparation to commit	474, Part VII
prevention of See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	
principal offender, by	7
procuring commission of See Procuring	7
property used in connection with, dealing with	563B
Western Australia, partially committed in See Western Australia	12-14, 556
Offensive act, behaviour See Disorderly behaviour in public; Indecent act;	, i
Obscene act; Racial group	
Offensive weapon See Armed	
Offensive material—	
defined	204A(1)
showing to child under 16	204A(2)
Offering for sale See Sale, exposing for	
Office See also Officer	
abuse of See Abuse; Corruption	
public—	
bargaining for	88
stealing from	378(5)(e)
Officer—	
company, of See Company	
Court, of See Court	
Defence Force, of See Defence Force	
"employed in Public Service", defined	1
friendly society, of, is clerk or servant	1
judicial See Judge	
medical See Medical practitioner	
military See Defence Force	
police See Police officer	
prison See Prison	
public—	
abuse of office by	

page 322

22 Version 14-e0-02 As Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

Subject	Section
bribery of	82, 122
corruption of	82, 83
not judicial but relating to offences	122
defined	1
falsification of records by	85
impersonating	87
interested in property being dealt with by him	85
interfering with political liberty	
mixing articles certified to by, with uncertified articles	
obstructing or resisting	
refusal of, to perform duty	
resisting	
stealing by	
ship, of See Ship, master or officer of	< <i>//</i>
Official See Officer, public	
Official corruption	82, 83, 122
Official secrets, disclosure of	81
Onus of proof See also Defence; Evidence	
as to age of child in sexual offences See Defence of accused	
of authority or excuse on charge of falsely acknowledging deed etc	512
of excuse on charge of—	
disobedience to—	
lawful order of court or under statute	178
law	177
housebreaking, having at night instrument of	
of justification or excuse on charge of—	107(0)
child stealing	343
corpse, misconduct with regard to	214
of unsoundness of mind	
on charge under Ch. LVIIA	557A
secret commission, that gift not	
Operation See Medical	545
surgical, criminal responsibility for	259
Ore in mine, concealment of	
Overt act, attempt to commit offence indicating	
Owner—	4
defined	1
premises, of, permitting defilement of young persons	
stealing by, of thing subject to special property of another	
Ownership, receiving property after change of	415
Oysters, when capable of being stolen	370

Subject	Section
Painting See Picture	
Parent See also Child; Guardian	
deserting child	344

page 323

Index

Subject	Section
duty of, to supply necessaries	263, 344
insult to, with respect to child, may be "provocation"	245
of Agent, giving or receiving secret gift	531
sexual offences by	329
use of force by, by way of correction	257
Parliament—	
Committee of—	
false evidence before	57
interference with member of	55
witness refusing to give evidence before	59
disqualification from sitting in, after conviction See Disqualification	
disturbing	56
false evidence before	57
interference with	55
member of See Member	
paper issued by See Paper, Parliamentary	
seditious intention against	44, 45
threatening witness before	58
witness refusing to give evidence before	59
Parliamentary elections, Ch XIV not to apply to	94
Parties to offence	7-10
Partner—	
criminal responsibility of	34
of Agent, giving or receiving secret gift	531
stealing by	376
Passion, assault in heat of	246
Pawn See Pledge	
Peace—	
breach of the See Breach	
neglect to aid in preserving	176
oath to disturb public	48(1)(c)
Penal statute, bringing fictitious action on	141
Penalty, omission in Code as to, not to affect certain rights of action	CCAct s 5
Performance See also Indecent act; Obscene act	
indecent by child—	
procuring etc	320(5), 321(5)
	322(5)
recording	320(6), 321(6)
	322(6)
indecent by child relative—	
procuring etc	329(5)
recording	329(6)
indecent by incapable person—	
procuring etc	330(5)
recording	330(6)
Periodical, unauthorised advertisement in	142
Perjury See also Declaration; False statement	
evidence on charge of	127

As at 17 Nov 2009

24 Version 14-e0-02

Index	
-------	--

Subject	Section
generally	124
incriminating answers admissible in evidence on charge of	738
Parliament, before	57
procuring witness to commit	130(1)
punishment of	125
Royal commission, before	127
Person—	
defined, with reference to property	1
employed in public service, defined See Officer, public	1
injury to See Bodily harm	
private See Private person	
stealing from the	378(5), (1)
Personation—	
certificate, of person named in	513
elections, at	102
falsely acknowledging deed, by	512
generally	510
lending certificate for	514
of owner of shares	511
property, to obtain	510
public officer, of	87
Petrol See Intoxicant	
Photograph See Picture	
Picture, offensive, showing to child under 16	204A, 204E
Pigeon, when capable of being stolen	370
Place See also Dwelling; Land	
defence of, against trespasser See Trespasser	254
defined in connection with trespass	254
defined in connection with burglary	400
out of Western Australia, offence partly conceived or committed at	12-14
Plaintiff, fictitious, action in name of	141
Pledge See also Lien; Mortgage	0.70(0)
by factor or agent, when not deemed stealing	372(2)
taking property to use as	371(2)(c)
Poaching	370, 378
Poison See Drug, Noxious thing	
Police officer—	
aiding See Aiding	222
escape from arrest, preventing	233
not aiding, in arresting offender or preserving the peace	176
permitting escape	147
powers of to investigate offences See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	222
preventing escape from arrest	233
riot, suppression of, by	239
Police station—	202
indecent act in	203
obscene act in	202
Political liberty, offence against	75

Subject	Section
Polling-booth See Elections	
Port, damaging or interfering with work appertaining to	458
Possession of See also Using; Uttering	
instrument to commit crime See Instrument	
material for display to harass a racial group	80C, 80D
material for publication etc to incite racial hatred	79, 80
property, defending See Trespasser	
property suspected of being stolen etc., of	428
stolen property See Stolen property	388, 414, 415, 426
things, includes control	
things to facilitate offences	557D-557I
Post, things sent by, defined	1
Postal voting at elections See Elections	
Power, electrical, etc, fraudulent appropriation of	390, 427
Power of attorney See also Authority	
conversion by person holding	371(4)
stealing funds, etc, by person holding	
stealing proceeds of property received by virtue of	
stealing property received under	
Preparation for See also Attempt; Conspiracy	
commission of offences	552-560
forgery	474
Prerogative of Mercy, Royal See Sentencing Act 1995	
Preservation of life—	
duty relating to	262-267
operation for	259
Presumption—	
as to incapacity of male under 14 to have carnal knowledge	29
as to intention of person in possession of thing under Ch LVIIA	
soundness of mind, of	
Previous conviction See Autrefois convict	
Principal—	
and agent See Agent	
offender, defined	7
Print See Picture: Periodical	,
Printing—	
advertisement offering reward for stolen property	138
election notice without name of publisher, etc	
Prison—	,,,
conveying things into to facilitate escape	145
escape from See Escape	115
officer of, permitting escape	147
Prisoner See also Accused	1 1/
duty to provide necessaries for	262
	202

page 326

 Version 14-e0-02
 As at 17 Nov 2009

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Subject	Section
Private person—	
suppression of riot by	240, 241
use of force by See Force	
Private property, taking or destroying fish or aquatic organisms on	437
Prize fight, subscribing to or promoting	73
Proceedings—	
civil See Action	
commenced before Code in operation, continuation of	CompAct s 3
judicial, defined	120
Proceeds of—	
crime See Property laundering; Restitution; Criminal Property	
Confiscation Act 2000	
property—	
held under direction	373
received by agent for sale	374
stealing	378(9)(d)
valuable security, stealing	374, 378(9)(c)
Process, execution of—	
assault, lawful in	225
erroneous	227
irregular	230
issued without authority in the particular case	227
issued without jurisdiction	228
removal, etc, of property to defeat	150
use of force in	231
Proclamation, military activities, as to	51
Procuring See also Counselling	
abortion See Abortion	
apprehension or detention of sane person by production of false	
document	336
attempt, alternative conviction, on charge of	10H
commission of criminal acts in and out of Western Australia	556
commission of offence	7
alternative conviction, on charge of	10G
in Western Australia, to be committed out of Western Australia.	14
person, is a "principal offender"	7
persons out of Western Australia, by	13
conviction for offence, perjury	125
execution of deeds, etc, by threat	399
indecent act by child	320(5), 321(5)
	320(5), 321(5)
indecent act by child relative	329(5)
indecent act by incapable person person to be prostitute etc.	330(5) 191
person for carnal knowledge, by threats, fraud, administering drugs	191
	192
sexual activity by child under 16	204B

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

page 327

Subject	Section
Production of—	
document—	
before Parliament or Committee	59(1)
warrant or process by person executing it	231
Projectile, attempt to strike with	294(2)
Promise of benefit See Bribery	
Promissory note See Valuable security	
Promoter of company, false statement by	420
Proof See Evidence; Onus of proof	
Property—	
corruptly obtaining See Bribery	
concealing or removing, with intent to defraud	527
connected with offence, dealing with	563B
damage to—	
false belief as to, creating	171
generally	441-446
riot in	67
defined	1
defined for purposes of receiving	414
delivery of See Delivery	
laundering	563A
lost See Lost property	00011
movable See Goods	
partnership or company, of offence in respect of	34
"person" defined with reference to	1
private, taking or destroying fish or aquatic organisms on	437
real See Land	157
removal of See Removal	
sale of See Sale	
special, meaning of term, in connection with stealing	371
stolen See Stolen property	571
value of See Value	
Prosecution—	
civil remedy unaffected by	737
commenced before compiled Act in operation, continuation of	CompAct s 3
commenced before compliced Act in operation, continuation of	3(3)
compounding	136
foreign Government, only at request of	556
time for See Limitation of time	550
	133A
Prosecution notice under Criminal Procedure Act 2004, false	133A
Prostitution See also <i>Prostitution Act 2000</i>	190
being involved with	
procuring person for purposes of	191
Provocation—	246
defence of	246
defined	245
force to prevent repetition of act amounting to	247

page 328

As at 17 Nov 2009

28 Version 14-e0-02

Ind	ex
-----	----

Subject	Section
Public—	
authority See Authority, public	
benefit, defence as to obscene or indecent act being for	202, 203
health See Health	
office See Office	
officer, public See Officer, public	
place—	
defined	1
indecent act in	203
obscene act in	202
property, graffiti on	446
service See Officer, public	
bribery to obtain appointment in	82
Publication See also Printing	
advertisement, of	
offering reward for return of stolen property	
without authority of Court	
child stealing, report of, without approval	343A
electoral material, of—	
containing deceptive or defamatory matter	
without name of publisher	
false statement by director, etc. of	/
official secret, of	81
report, of See Report	
seditious words or writing, of	52(2)
Publisher See Periodical	
Punishment See also Sentence	
change of statutory penalty, effect of on	
contempt of court, for, apart from Code	
Pupil, force towards, by way of correction	257

~

Subject	Section
Racial aggravation, circumstances of, defined	1, 80I
Racial group—	
belief as to existence or membership of	80F
conduct intended to harass	
conduct intended to incite animosity to harassment of	77
conduct likely to harass	80B
defence to	80G
conduct likely to incite animosity to or harassment of	78
defence to	8 0G
consent of DPP needed for prosecution of offences re possession of material for display—	80H
likely to harass	80D
with intent to harass	
possession of material for dissemination-	

Subject	Section
likely to incite animosity, harassment	80
with intent to incite animosity, harassment	79
Railway—	
light or signal, interfering with or removing	451(2)
defined	1
obstructing or injuring	451, 462
Rape See Sexual offences	- , -
Real property See Land	
Receipt, giving false to agent	532
Receives, defined	1
Receiving See also Receipt	-
after change of ownership of property obtained outside WA	415
joint charge of, convictions open	101
stolen child under 16	343(2)
stolen property, etc See Stolen property	414, 426
Recent possession See Suspicion	,
Recognizance See also Bail; Security	
falsely acknowledging	512
Record, defined	1
Recording, indecent See Indecent recording	-
Records, fraudulent falsification	424
Recovery of property See Restitution; Stolen property	121
Reduction of—	
capital, concealment by officer of company on	547
Reference to—	517
certain terms in statute, by-law, etc, how construed	CCAct s 3
repeal provisions, how construed	CCAct s 3(5)
Register, concealing, with intent to defraud	379
Registered brand or mark See Brand	517
Removal of See also Interference	
boundary mark	461
disorderly person from premises	254
goods, mortgaged	389, 427
light, etc See Marine light; Railway light	509, 427
mineral from mine	385, 427
navigation works	458(1)
property—	450(1)
to defraud creditors	527
taken under lawful seizure	150
Repeal, Acts and parts of Act.	CompAct s 2
Repealed Acts, matters and things originating under, to enure	CompAct s 2 CompAct s 3
reference to, in statute, by-law, etc, how construed	COMPACES 3 CCAct s 3(5)
Repetition of insult, prevention of	247
	247 343A
Report of child stealing without authority unlawful	343A
Representation See False pretence; Fraudulent representation; Impersonation	
Rescue See also Custody	144
of person serving sentence of life or 20 years or more	144
of person suffering from mental disorder	149

page 330

As at 17 Nov 2009

30 Version 14-e0-02 / Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

Subject	Section
preventing, after arrest	235
Residence See Dwelling	
Resisting See also Obstruction	
arrest, disabling, etc, with object of	294
arrest or detention, by assault	317A
disabling to prevent person	292
execution of process or arrest, use of force to overcome force used in.	231
officer of court of justice	151
public officer	172
trespasser See Trespasser	251
Restitution See Compensation; Sentencing Act 1995	201
Return of stolen property, reward for	138, 416
Reward—	1.50, 110
stolen property, offering, for return of	138
taking, for recovery of property fraudulently obtained	416
Right—	410
claim of See Claim of right	
of action, saving of See Action	CCAct s 5
of way, defending possession of	254
Riot—	234
damaging or destroying property, in	67
defined	62
ordering rioters to disperse in case of	66
suppression of—	00
justice or police officer, by	66, 239
military officer, by	242
order of justice, by	242
private person, by	240 240, 241
	240, 241
use of force in	238
without order, in case of emergency	
taking part in	65, 66
River, bank or wall of, interfering with	458
Robbery See also Stealing	201
circumstances of aggravation, defined for purposes of	391
offence	392
Room, opening with key, etc, when stealing	378(5)(f)
Royal Commission—	107
false evidence before	127
threatening witnesses	128
Royal prerogative of mercy See Sentencing Act 1995	206 125
Royalty concealing	386, 427
S	

Subject	Section
Safety of person	
endangering	266, 304, 305
on aircraft, endangering	266, 304, 305 294A, 451A

page 331

Index

Subject	Section
Sale—	
intoxicant of, to person likely to abuse	206
property, of	
held under direction	373
received by agent	374
Samples See Forensic procedures	
Sanity, presumed	26
Schoolmaster, use of force by, by way of correction	257
Sea, bank or wall of See also Marine	
interfering with	458
Seal, procuring affixing of by threats	399(b)
Search powers See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	
Secrecy—	
disposition of dead body of child, as to	291
elections at, interference with	104
not essential to fraudulent taking	371(3)
Secret commission—	
account, giving false receipt or, to agent	532
advice given, giving or receiving, in return for	
advice given, offering or soliciting, in return for	534
contract, to enter into	533(a), 534(a)
trustee, to appoint third person as	
where not applicable	533, 534
"Advice given", defined	546(12)
agent, gift or offer of, to	530
gift to or received by parent, wife, etc, of	531
giving false receipt or account to	
"Agent", defined	546(1)
aiding and abetting offence in regard to	536
attempting offences	536
child of agent, giving or receiving secret gift	531
clerk or employee of agent, giving or receiving secret gift	
"Contract", defined	546(7)
corporation, penalty on, on conviction	
Court may order withdrawal of trifling or technical cases	
custom, defence of, not sufficient	542
directors, etc, liability of, acting without authority in regard to	
discovery of documents	
document, giving false, to agent	
gift or receipt of, in return for advice given	
incriminating answers	
indirect acts prohibited	
"in relation to his principal's affairs of business", defined	
invoice, giving false to agent	532
offer or solicitation of in return for advice given	534
onus of proof that gift not secret commission	
parent of agent giving or receiving secret gift	
partner of agent giving or receiving secret gift	531

32 Version 14-e0-02

As at 17 Nov 2009

Subject	Section	
penalties	538	
"person having business relations with the principal", defined	546(10)	
"principal", defined		
receipt, giving false to agent		
"solicit any valuable consideration", defined		
trifling or technical cases, withdrawal of		
"trustee", defined		
trustee in return for substituted appointment, offering to or receiving.		
"valuable consideration", defined		
"valuable consideration solicited", defined		
valuable consideration solicitied , defined		
giving or offering to agent as commission		
valuable consideration to be repaid in event of conviction	538	
witness—	5.40 500	
protection of giving criminating answers		
stay in proceeding against		
Secret Commissions Act 1905, repealed	CompAct, Appx A	
Secret Gift See Secret commission		
Secrets, disclosure of official	81	
Security—		
false acknowledgment of	512	
false statement to induce person to enter into	420(b)	
lost or stolen property, advanced on, offer to repay etc	138	
valuable See Valuable security		
Sedition—		
and like offences	44-52	
defined	52	
punishment for	52	
Seditious—		
enterprise—		
conspiracy to carry out	52(1)	
defined		
oath to engage in	48(1)(a)	
intention—	+0(1)(<i>a</i>)	
defined	44, 45	
to carry out seditious enterprise		
-	40	
writing—	16	
defined	46	
publication of	52	
Seizing evidence See Criminal Investigation Act 2006; Criminal and Found		
Property Disposal Act 2006	1.50	
Seizure, removing property, etc, under lawful	150	
Self-defence See also Defence		
against harmful acts		
no criminal responsibility for injury to property caused in	441	
Sentence See also Punishment; Sentencing Act 1995		
	1	
executing— duty of officer		

page 333

The Criminal Code

Index

Subject	Section
erroneous	227
passed without jurisdiction	228
use of force for purposes of	
Servant See Clerk or servant; Master; Public officer	
Setting or not removing man-trap	305
Severing with intent to steal	
Sex offenders, child, consorting	
Sexual behaviour—	
compelling a person to engage in	327, 331B
aggravated offence	
engaging in, defined	319(4)
procuring etc	
	321(3), 322(3),
	329(3), 330(3)
Sexual offences—	
child, against	204A, 204B, 320,
	321, 321A, 322
child under 16 against, outside WA, facilitating	
child relative, against	
defined	
incapable person, against	
indecent assault	
aggravated offence	
relative, by	
sexual coercion	
aggravated offence	
sexual penetration without consent	
aggravated offence	
sexual servitude	
Sexual conduct with child under 16	
Sexual services, deceptive recruiting for	
Shaft of mine, obstructing	456(1)(a)
Shares—	
false statement by official with intent to affect price of	
Attorney General to consent to proceedings	
defence to charge	
Shareholder, false statement with intent to defraud	
Shares, personation of owner of	511
Sheep See Animal	
Sheriff, not aiding, in arresting offender or preserving the peace	176
Ship—	
casting away or destroying	449
defence of—	
against trespasser	254
under claim of right	255
defined	1
	140
destroying	449

page 334

As at 17 Nov 2009

34 Version 14-e0-02

Subject	Section
entry upon, force to prevent	254, 255
loss of, act tending to cause	449(2)
removal of disorderly person from	254
stealing goods from	378(5)(c), (d)
wrecked—	
goods, stealing	378(5)(d)
preventing escape from	295(1)
wrecking	449
Shipping See Navigation works; Ship	
Sickness, necessaries for person in case of	262
Signal—	
marine See Marine	
railway See Railway	
Simple offence, attempts and incitement to commit	555A
Sister See also Child relative	00011
insult to, may be provocation	245
Skin, killing animal with intent to steal	382, 426
Slander See Defamation	562, 420
Solemn declaration See Declaration	
Sound mind presumed	26
-	20
Sovereign— included in terms "person", "owner", etc	1
	44, 45
seditious intention against	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
stealing property of	378(6)
Special property—	271
defined, in connection with stealing	371
in thing stolen, immaterial	376
Spouse—	10
accessory after the fact, is not, in respect of guilty spouse	10
insult to, when deemed provocation	245
Stalking	338E
Statement, false See False statement	
Statement, witness by See Depositions	
Status, procuring or claiming unauthorised	488
Statutes See also Imperial Statutes	
disobedience to order issued under	177, 178
matters and things originating under repealed Acts to enure for	
purposes of compiled Act	CompAct s 3
penal, bringing fictitious action on	141
resisting officer discharging duty under	172
rules as to construction of	CCAct s 3
unrepealed, construction of, not affected	CCAct s 4
Statutory declaration, false statement in	169
Stealing See also Robbery; Stolen	
agent, etc, by	372(2), 373, 374
	375, 378(9)
aircraft of	378(4a)

Index

-

Subject	Section
analogous offences—	
indictable offences	379-390A, 427
simple offences	428-437
child under 16, or article on, of	343
circumstances of aggravation, with	378
clerk or servant, by See Clerk or servant	378(7)
defined	371
demanding property with intention of	396
director or officer of company, by	376, 378(8)
dwelling, from See Dwelling	
when value over \$10 000	378(5)(b)
with violence	378(5)(b)
factor, pledge or lien by, when not deemed	372(2)
from the person	378(5)(a)
goods in transit, etc	378(5)(c)
interest in stolen thing, by person having	376
joint owner, by	376
money—	
received for another	375
received with direction	373, 374, 378(9)(b)
motor vehicle	371A
opening locked room, box, etc, for purposes of	378(5)(f)
partner, by	376
person, from the	378(5)(a)
pledge by factor or agent, when not deemed	372(2)
power of attorney, property received under	373, 374, 378(9)(a)
proceeds of property received under power of attorney	373, 374, 378(9)(a)
public office, from	378(5)(e)
public service, by person in	378(6)
punishment for	378, 426
security, taking with intent to use as, is	371(2)(c)
severing, with intention of	383, 426
sheep See Sheep	
ship, from	378(5)(c), (d)
skin or carcase, killing animal with intention of	382, 426
summary conviction for, in certain cases	426
summary conviction for indictable offences analogous to	427
suspicion of See Suspicion	
term "larceny" in statute, by-law, etc, means	CCAct s 3(3)
things capable of being stolen, meaning of expression	370
valuable security, proceeds of	373, 374, 378(9)(c)
value of \$10 000, property of	378(5)(b)
will	378(1)
with violence See Robbery	391-393
Stock See Animal; Public debt	
Stolen child under 16, receiving	343(2)

page 336

36 Version 14-e0-02 As a Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

As at 17 Nov 2009

Index

Subject	Section
Stolen property See also Stealing	
bringing into Western Australia	388, 426
offering reward for return of	138
possessing	388, 414, 415, 42
possession of suspected	428
receiving	
after change of ownership of property obtained outside WA	415
joint charge of, convictions open	10I
stealing by person having interest in	376
taking reward for recovery of	
Structure See Dwelling	
Stupefying thing See Drug	
Subornation of perjury See Perjury	
Subscribing See Signature	
to prize fight	73
Suffocating, with intent to commit indictable offence	292
Suicide, aiding	288
Summary conviction, defined	1
Summary conviction of indictable offences—	
generally	1(5), 5
procedure on See Criminal Procedure Act 2004	
stealing and analogous indictable offences	426, 427
value of property, relevance to See Value of property	
Summary conviction penalty, meaning and effect of	5
Summary jurisdiction See Summary conviction	
contempt of Court, in respect of	CCAct s 7
Sureties See Bail Act 1982; Recognizance	
Surgical operation See Medical	
criminal responsibility with reference to	259, 265
inoculation	
Surrender to be demanded before extreme force used	233
Suspected stolen property, possession of	428

Т

Section
371
370
370
1
222
192
272
338

page 337

Index	(
-------	---

Subject	Section
demanding property with	396, 397
dwelling, to injure	
election, at	
execution of deeds, etc, to procure	399
extortion by	397, 398
false statements as to the existence of	
generally	
injure, to	
juror, to	
member of Parliament, to	
obtaining entrance into building by, is breaking and entering	
penalty	
political liberty, interfering with	
sexual offence, consent obtained by	
stealing, with See Robbery	
threatening behaviour, language	
violence of	
when intending to steal	
when stealing	
from dwelling	
with intent to influence	338A
with intent to steal	
with ment to see an	
witness before Royal Commission, against	
written, demanding property by	
Time—	
dispersing, for, after order made to people in—	
riot	66
unlawful assembly	
limitation of See Limitation	04
night, what is	1
oath, for giving information as to unlawful Title—	49
to land—	
concealing document which is evidence of	381, 427
forcible detainer against person having	
having, is no justification of forcible entry	
	09
to property—	379
concealing register authenticating	
receiving stolen property after another has acquired, is lawful	
Transfer of property, to defraud creditor	
Trespass, unlawful	70A
Trespasser—	
defence of—	244 254 255
dwelling against	
land against	
to maintain right-of-way	
with claim of right	255

As at 17 Nov 2009

 38
 Version 14-e0-02
 A

 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information
 A

Subject	Section
moveable property against	251
under claim of right	
without claim of right	
vessel against	
forcible detainer by	
forcible entry by	
name and address, may be asked to give	
setting dangerous thing to harm	
use of force against See Force	
Trick See Fraud	- , - ,
Trustee, corruption of See Secret commission	

U

Subject	Section
Umpire, corruption of	121
Unauthorised use of computer systems	440A
Unauthorised status, procuring or claiming	488
Unauthorised use of conveyances See Unlawful use	
Unborn child—	
abortion of	199
killing	290
surgical operation on	259
Undue influence at election	98
Unlawful See also Illegal; Unlawful use	
act, with reference to injury to property	441, 442
assembly See also Breach of the peace; Riot	
defined	62
dispersing	64
taking part in	63, 64
training to the use of arms, for	51(1)(b), (2)
association See Association	
damage	445
detention of person suffering from mental disorder	337
detention	332, 333
entry to place See also Burglary	
possession of thing to facilitate	557E
killing, See Killing	268, 277
military activities	51
oath, to commit offence See Oath	47-49
operation of computer system	440A
possession See Possession	
publication of child stealing	343A
wounding See Wounding	294(1), 301(1)
Unlawful use—	
animal owned by another, of	429
conveyance (not motor vehicle), of	390A
conveyance, of, possession of thing to facilitate	557F

page 339

Subject	Section
motor vehicle, of	. 371A
Unlawfully obtained property, possession of suspected	. 428
Unsoundness of mind—	
criminal responsibility, none in case of	. 27
defined	
drugs, caused by	
intoxication, caused by	. 28
Unwilled act or omission, criminal responsibility for	
Use of vehicles or aircraft, unauthorised	. 371A, 390A
Using See also Possession; Unlawful use; Uttering	, i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i
dangerous thing carelessly	. 266
force See Force	
registered brand with criminal intention	. 384, 427
term "uttering" includes	. 1
Utter, defined	
Uttering—	
document or writing, personation, for purposes of	. 513
forgery and	

 \mathbf{V}

Subject	Section
Valuable consideration See Secret commission	
Valuable security—	
defined	1
execution or destruction of, procuring by threat	399(a)
falsification or destruction of, company, of	419, 548
procuring the writing of name, etc, on paper, to use as	399(b)
stealing, proceeds of	373, 374, 378(9)(c)
Value of property, where relevant to charge or penalty	378(5), 401(3),
	409(2), 426(2), (4),
	440A(3), 527(2),
	538
Vehicle See also Conveyance; Motor vehicle	
defined	1
railway, obstructing	462
stealing goods from	378(5)(c)
unauthorised use of	371A
Vessel Also see Conveyance; Ship	
defined	1
navigantion of causing death or grievous bodily harm	284
Violence See also Assault	
execution of deed, etc, procuring, by	399
interfering with political liberty by	75
mentally impaired person, by, prevention of	243
stealing with See Robbery	392
threatening See also Threat	74
to person in dwelling with stealing	378(5)(b)

page 340

As at 17 Nov 2009

40 Version 14-e0-02

Subject	Section	
Voting See Elections		
W		
Subject	Section	
Wall of the sea, river, etc, interfering with	458	
Warder permitting escape	. 147	
Warrant—		
arrest of wrong person under	. 229	
arrest without See Arrest		
execution of	226	
erroneous	. 227	
irregular	230	
issued without jurisdiction		
obstructing officer in		
use of force in		
production of, if required		
search See Criminal Investigation Act 2006	201	
Water, causing to run into mine	456(1)(a)	
Weapon See Armed; Instrument; <i>Firearms Act 1973; Weapons Act 1999</i>	430(1)(a)	
Western Australia—		
	55(
attempt to procure commission of criminal acts out of		
offence occurring partly in		
offence procured in, to be committed out of		
offence procured or counselled by person out of		
sexual offences outside, facilitating		
statutes of, repealed		
stolen goods, bringing, into	. 388, 426	
Wharf, interfering with	458	
Wife See Spouse		
Wild animal, when capable of being stolen	370, 372(1)	
Wilful murder See Murder		
Wilfully destroy or damage, defined	. 443	
Will See also Intention		
concealing	380	
stealing		
Witness See also Evidence, Depositions		
corruption of	130	
deceiving		
preventing attendance of		
Parliament, before, threatening		
protection of refusing to attend or give evidence before Parliament	738	
Royal commission, before, threatening	. 128	
Woman See Girl; Spouse		
Wounding See also Assault; Bodily harm	201(1)	
unlawfully		
with intent to do grievous bodily harm, etc	. 294(1)	

As at 17 Nov 2009 Version 14-e0-02 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information

page 341

The Criminal Code

Index

Subject	Section
Writing See also Document; Uttering	
accusation, containing, for purpose of extortion	398(3)
false, to affect testimony of witness	
on paper, procuring, to use as valuable security	399(b)
seditious See Seditious	46
threats in See threats, written	
uttering See Uttering	
Wrongful arrest	229

page 274 Version 14-e0-02 As at 17 Nov 2009 Extract from www.slp.wa.gov.au, see that website for further information